

**Ep. 799**

*Fader*  
**NIGHT**

THURSDAYS ON FADE TO BLACK

[JimmyChurchRadio.com](http://JimmyChurchRadio.com)

copyright 2018 fade to black [www.jimmychurchradio.com](http://www.jimmychurchradio.com)

1  
00:00:16,630 --> 00:00:12,749

[Music]

2  
00:00:20,160 --> 00:00:16,640

just hope radio for the masses Atlanta

3  
00:00:21,929 --> 00:00:20,170

between July 8 1947

4  
00:00:24,390 --> 00:00:21,939

Foster has announced are applying there

5  
00:00:28,100 --> 00:00:24,400

- found under now in the possession of

6  
00:00:31,560 --> 00:00:28,110

be on a gaming rig change the game

7  
00:00:35,580 --> 00:00:31,570

changer I occasionally think how quickly

8  
00:00:38,700 --> 00:00:35,590

our differences worldwide would vanish

9  
00:00:40,930 --> 00:00:38,710

if we were facing an alien threat from

10  
00:00:42,710 --> 00:00:40,940

outside his way

11  
00:00:42,900 --> 00:00:42,720

[Music]

12  
00:00:44,290 --> 00:00:42,910

[Applause]

13  
00:00:46,430 --> 00:00:44,300

[Music]

14

00:00:49,580 --> 00:00:46,440

[Applause]

15

00:00:53,820 --> 00:00:49,590

two black with your host Jimmy church on

16

00:00:56,700 --> 00:00:53,830

the game-changer Radio Network and K GRA

17

00:00:59,510 --> 00:00:56,710

Alliance

18

00:01:08,980 --> 00:00:59,520

[Music]

19

00:01:13,430 --> 00:01:08,990

you're listening to fade to black with

20

00:01:22,980 --> 00:01:15,930

good evening fade to black

21

00:01:28,650 --> 00:01:22,990

the spoke radio for the messes yeah how

22

00:01:29,460 --> 00:01:28,660

you doing it's Thursday nights February

23

00:01:33,330 --> 00:01:29,470

first

24

00:01:37,740 --> 00:01:33,340

by the way 32 D I hit 32 days into the

25

00:01:39,720 --> 00:01:37,750

new year just 333 days left we are live

26  
00:01:42,000 --> 00:01:39,730  
from a bunker somewhere in downtown

27  
00:01:44,550 --> 00:01:42,010  
Burbank California now I would like to

28  
00:01:46,760 --> 00:01:44,560  
welcome everybody listening all around

29  
00:01:49,350 --> 00:01:46,770  
the world all across the United States

30  
00:01:51,420 --> 00:01:49,360  
hither and thither to and fro back and

31  
00:01:54,830 --> 00:01:51,430  
forth up and down east and west north

32  
00:01:58,380 --> 00:01:54,840  
and south far and near

33  
00:02:00,450 --> 00:01:58,390  
this is fade to black for kjc are the

34  
00:02:04,350 --> 00:02:00,460  
game changer network and k gra the

35  
00:02:06,390 --> 00:02:04,360  
planet i'm your host jimmy church what

36  
00:02:10,109 --> 00:02:06,400  
is cracking everybody how you doing

37  
00:02:13,800 --> 00:02:10,119  
are you ready it's Thursday it is fader

38  
00:02:18,270 --> 00:02:13,810

night and the no more fake newsroom was

39

00:02:21,270 --> 00:02:18,280

Jon Rappoport followed by open lines the

40

00:02:27,240 --> 00:02:21,280

Colin numbers are 3 to 3 18 5 5 0 for 5

41

00:02:28,949 --> 00:02:27,250

or 3 2 3 2 7 5 9 6 9 5 Serena right

42

00:02:31,699 --> 00:02:28,959

Taylor is going to be here in a few

43

00:02:34,080 --> 00:02:31,709

minutes from the conscious life Expo

44

00:02:36,660 --> 00:02:34,090

tell us about some of the special events

45

00:02:39,950 --> 00:02:36,670

and tickets in that all of that stuff so

46

00:02:43,890 --> 00:02:39,960

we're going to do that in just a minute

47

00:02:48,420 --> 00:02:43,900

before that follow on Twitter right now

48

00:02:52,230 --> 00:02:48,430

at Jay Church radio at Jane Church radio

49

00:02:55,260 --> 00:02:52,240

come on follow me I'm a big big social

50

00:02:58,650 --> 00:02:55,270

media person okay well I've got a lot of

51  
00:03:02,010 --> 00:02:58,660  
stuff going on you know fade to black

52  
00:03:07,170 --> 00:03:02,020  
and Rita and our lives and busy busy

53  
00:03:09,480 --> 00:03:07,180  
busy and I still do the the social media

54  
00:03:12,600 --> 00:03:09,490  
thing you know I'm wondering I mean will

55  
00:03:16,770 --> 00:03:12,610  
it ever get to the point where you know

56  
00:03:19,230 --> 00:03:16,780  
I back off of Twitter or Facebook now I

57  
00:03:20,970 --> 00:03:19,240  
haven't done Instagram you know we have

58  
00:03:24,990 --> 00:03:20,980  
an Instagram account that's that's

59  
00:03:27,390 --> 00:03:25,000  
Rita's thing so I don't do I gee that

60  
00:03:31,830 --> 00:03:27,400  
would be pushing things a little bit too

61  
00:03:34,050 --> 00:03:31,840  
far Google+ me we you know all the other

62  
00:03:36,810 --> 00:03:34,060  
things that go on out there don't have

63  
00:03:39,660 --> 00:03:36,820

the time you know I don't do reddit I

64

00:03:42,060 --> 00:03:39,670

don't do any forums I don't do 4chan I

65

00:03:44,340 --> 00:03:42,070

just don't do I don't even read I don't

66

00:03:47,670 --> 00:03:44,350

even look I don't I don't I don't have

67

00:03:52,530 --> 00:03:47,680

the time but when you know Facebook has

68

00:03:55,560 --> 00:03:52,540

been a part of this show for so long

69

00:03:56,580 --> 00:03:55,570

that I and and the relationships that

70

00:03:57,870 --> 00:03:56,590

are built that I don't want to let that

71

00:04:00,449 --> 00:03:57,880

go same thing with Twitter

72

00:04:02,520 --> 00:04:00,459

you know so come and hang out with us

73

00:04:05,520 --> 00:04:02,530

everything that we do with this show is

74

00:04:08,009 --> 00:04:05,530

right there the conversations are always

75

00:04:12,120 --> 00:04:08,019

vibrant so just come on over hang out

76  
00:04:13,740 --> 00:04:12,130  
and communicate okay all right Twitter's

77  
00:04:15,509 --> 00:04:13,750  
@j chert radio Facebook YouTube

78  
00:04:18,090 --> 00:04:15,519  
everything is fade to black

79  
00:04:21,060 --> 00:04:18,100  
my facebook personal page that's that's

80  
00:04:23,580 --> 00:04:21,070  
been it's been jammed up for a long time

81  
00:04:28,200 --> 00:04:23,590  
it's weird I don't know why they stopped

82  
00:04:30,630 --> 00:04:28,210  
at 5,000 you know people said hey man to

83  
00:04:34,020 --> 00:04:30,640  
start a second Facebook page that's

84  
00:04:36,900 --> 00:04:34,030  
getting a bit much ain't gonna go there

85  
00:04:39,300 --> 00:04:36,910  
but nonetheless come and hang out with

86  
00:04:43,070 --> 00:04:39,310  
us okay the sandbox is hashtag you have

87  
00:04:44,400 --> 00:04:43,080  
to be on Twitter now what we do hashtag

88  
00:04:48,230 --> 00:04:44,410

f2b

89

00:04:52,680 --> 00:04:48,240

right what we do is we use TweetDeck

90

00:04:53,429 --> 00:04:52,690

tweet deck go and find tweet deck that's

91

00:04:56,759 --> 00:04:53,439

what you wanted

92

00:04:58,139 --> 00:04:56,769

go find TweetDeck come back to us use

93

00:05:00,449 --> 00:04:58,149

the hashtag hey hey

94

00:05:02,429 --> 00:05:00,459

hashtag have to be fate or not I just

95

00:05:05,249 --> 00:05:02,439

got TweetDeck help me out here that's

96

00:05:08,279 --> 00:05:05,259

all you got to do okay and we will come

97

00:05:09,989 --> 00:05:08,289

to your rescue and then you can get

98

00:05:13,320 --> 00:05:09,999

TweetDeck all set up because it runs

99

00:05:18,359 --> 00:05:13,330

automatically everybody the thing is

100

00:05:20,129 --> 00:05:18,369

with Twitter which most people only see

101  
00:05:21,929 --> 00:05:20,139  
one version of Twitter they don't they

102  
00:05:23,309 --> 00:05:21,939  
don't go deeper with it

103  
00:05:24,959 --> 00:05:23,319  
with Twitter got a click on

104  
00:05:27,989 --> 00:05:24,969  
notifications got to do this you got a

105  
00:05:30,659 --> 00:05:27,999  
search for a hashtag you've got to click

106  
00:05:32,429 --> 00:05:30,669  
on all tweets or new tweets or new you

107  
00:05:37,649 --> 00:05:32,439  
know of whatever I don't even do it

108  
00:05:42,149 --> 00:05:37,659  
anymore I used to but TweetDeck is Auto

109  
00:05:44,629 --> 00:05:42,159  
Matic automatic runs automatically so

110  
00:05:46,139 --> 00:05:44,639  
you pop up you get a column going

111  
00:05:48,749 --> 00:05:46,149  
hashtag f2b

112  
00:05:50,999 --> 00:05:48,759  
you get a column with you your Twitter

113  
00:05:52,889 --> 00:05:51,009

account somebody else's Twitter account

114

00:05:54,659 --> 00:05:52,899

maybe another hashtag well whoever you

115

00:05:57,499 --> 00:05:54,669

want to engage in conversations with and

116

00:05:59,669 --> 00:05:57,509

and plug those in and then it clicks

117

00:06:01,589 --> 00:05:59,679

automatically boom boo-boom boo-boom

118

00:06:04,169 --> 00:06:01,599

something gets posted clicks I'm

119

00:06:07,230 --> 00:06:04,179

watching it right now click click click

120

00:06:09,540 --> 00:06:07,240

click click Holly Marie says me so she's

121

00:06:13,230 --> 00:06:09,550

going to the conscious life Expo who is

122

00:06:17,879 --> 00:06:13,240

going to the conscious life Expo kicks

123

00:06:19,439 --> 00:06:17,889

off next week it's our next thing next

124

00:06:21,899 --> 00:06:19,449

Friday who was going to the conscious

125

00:06:26,850 --> 00:06:21,909

life Expo I saw about 5 or 6 Me's there

126

00:06:30,329 --> 00:06:26,860

there should Morgaine says you don't

127

00:06:34,499 --> 00:06:30,339

have TweetDeck yet go and get TweetDeck

128

00:06:36,359 --> 00:06:34,509

oh your life will change get tweet tech

129

00:06:39,029 --> 00:06:36,369

ok you can also email throughout the

130

00:06:41,100 --> 00:06:39,039

show Jimmy add Jimmy Church radio calm

131

00:06:44,100 --> 00:06:41,110

let me get - we're gonna have a Sarina

132

00:06:45,769 --> 00:06:44,110

right Taylor here in a minute so I want

133

00:06:48,299 --> 00:06:45,779

to get a couple of things out of the way

134

00:06:49,739 --> 00:06:48,309

I know that I said that I wouldn't

135

00:06:53,399 --> 00:06:49,749

mention anything about this for a couple

136

00:06:55,769 --> 00:06:53,409

of years or a year or whatever but no

137

00:06:59,699 --> 00:06:55,779

this is a really big news Bitcoin

138

00:07:01,529 --> 00:06:59,709

crashed today again and it really really

139

00:07:04,679 --> 00:07:01,539

crashed the price dropped to the lowest

140

00:07:06,990 --> 00:07:04,689

level since November last year and its

141

00:07:12,510 --> 00:07:07,000

peak in December

142

00:07:14,550 --> 00:07:12,520

to 8563 dollars the down that's where it

143

00:07:17,070 --> 00:07:14,560

kind of clawed its way back a couple

144

00:07:18,780 --> 00:07:17,080

hundred dollars and and now it's going

145

00:07:21,810 --> 00:07:18,790

back down again

146

00:07:23,910 --> 00:07:21,820

but the downward move follows a month

147

00:07:26,550 --> 00:07:23,920

for Bitcoin when its market

148

00:07:34,100 --> 00:07:26,560

capitalization has tumbled from a high

149

00:07:41,960 --> 00:07:34,110

of 296 billion dollars on January 5th to

150

00:07:49,140 --> 00:07:41,970

142 billion dollars today a 156 billion

151

00:07:54,270 --> 00:07:49,150

dollar wait for it a 55% loss think

152

00:07:55,560 --> 00:07:54,280

about that 156 billion dollars the indie

153

00:07:59,670 --> 00:07:55,570

in the country of India the Indian

154

00:08:05,070 --> 00:07:59,680

Finance Ministry today announced it is

155

00:08:13,460 --> 00:08:05,080

making it has made Bitcoin illegal they

156

00:08:16,110 --> 00:08:13,470

are banning Bitcoin in India Wow Wow

157

00:08:19,140 --> 00:08:16,120

unbelievable I have no idea where this

158

00:08:20,850 --> 00:08:19,150

is gonna be tomorrow all right a couple

159

00:08:23,460 --> 00:08:20,860

of things really quick new manna and

160

00:08:28,310 --> 00:08:23,470

their new promo for the fader knots

161

00:08:32,329 --> 00:08:28,320

which is the Jimmy 10 promo ji M my 10

162

00:08:35,070 --> 00:08:32,339

was extended through February 15th and

163

00:08:36,959 --> 00:08:35,080

that means you'll get 10% off of your

164

00:08:39,390 --> 00:08:36,969

order you're gonna get free shipping and

165

00:08:42,870 --> 00:08:39,400

an autograph fade to black t-shirt on

166

00:08:44,850 --> 00:08:42,880

any order over \$100 the response has

167

00:08:48,510 --> 00:08:44,860

been phenomenal

168

00:08:50,850 --> 00:08:48,520

we have shipped so many t-shirts okay so

169

00:08:53,790 --> 00:08:50,860

new manna and they don't do deals with

170

00:08:54,300 --> 00:08:53,800

anybody are doing this just for the fate

171

00:08:56,670 --> 00:08:54,310

or nots

172

00:08:58,920 --> 00:08:56,680

so Jimmy 10 gets you that promotion it's

173

00:09:01,320 --> 00:08:58,930

a win-win-win okay you get to take care

174

00:09:03,150 --> 00:09:01,330

of your family emergency food you get

175

00:09:05,610 --> 00:09:03,160

the fade to black t-shirt you get free

176

00:09:08,490 --> 00:09:05,620

shipping you get 10% off you get

177

00:09:12,150 --> 00:09:08,500

something that's made in America GMO and

178

00:09:14,070 --> 00:09:12,160

an MSG free it tastes great and you have

179

00:09:16,590 --> 00:09:14,080

peace of mind okay

180

00:09:20,300 --> 00:09:16,600

so there you go Jimmy 10 click on the

181

00:09:24,710 --> 00:09:20,310

banner over at Jimmy Church radio

182

00:09:28,429 --> 00:09:24,720

now as I said next Friday kicks off the

183

00:09:31,239 --> 00:09:28,439

conscious life Expo and it's February

184

00:09:34,910 --> 00:09:31,249

9th through the 12th 2018 at the LAX

185

00:09:36,410 --> 00:09:34,920

Hilton tickets and info are over a

186

00:09:37,970 --> 00:09:36,420

two-week search radio.com all you have

187

00:09:41,989 --> 00:09:37,980

to do is click on the conscious life

188

00:09:44,689 --> 00:09:41,999

Expo banner it's right there and all of

189

00:09:46,549 --> 00:09:44,699

the events and the scheduling are posted

190

00:09:48,910 --> 00:09:46,559

and I would like to welcome back to fade

191

00:09:53,110 --> 00:09:48,920

to black from the conscious life Expo

192

00:09:57,559 --> 00:09:53,120

Serena right Taylor Serena good evening

193

00:10:00,860 --> 00:09:57,569

hello I'm doing how are you I'm doing

194

00:10:04,249 --> 00:10:00,870

good I said I started to answer the

195

00:10:06,559 --> 00:10:04,259

question I'm doing great because you and

196

00:10:09,230 --> 00:10:06,569

I had that synchronicity we do what we

197

00:10:11,210 --> 00:10:09,240

do constantly with each other but I know

198

00:10:13,160 --> 00:10:11,220

you're great you're always bubbly and

199

00:10:14,360 --> 00:10:13,170

happy and things are always good in your

200

00:10:18,819 --> 00:10:14,370

world

201  
00:10:22,249 --> 00:10:18,829  
can you believe it a year has gone by I

202  
00:10:24,769 --> 00:10:22,259  
know one week from today you're working

203  
00:10:28,519 --> 00:10:24,779  
what what day do you start working out

204  
00:10:30,139 --> 00:10:28,529  
there that what do you what day do you

205  
00:10:32,679 --> 00:10:30,149  
guys start putting the show together

206  
00:10:35,749 --> 00:10:32,689  
oh really officially six months before

207  
00:10:37,670 --> 00:10:35,759  
so we're thinking about it you know July

208  
00:10:40,790 --> 00:10:37,680  
August you know we're already thinking

209  
00:10:42,980 --> 00:10:40,800  
about it and even that's not in six

210  
00:10:44,809 --> 00:10:42,990  
months but I think about it all year

211  
00:10:46,819 --> 00:10:44,819  
really because when I meant different

212  
00:10:49,670 --> 00:10:46,829  
conferences or talking to you or

213  
00:10:51,350 --> 00:10:49,680

listening to your you know interviews

214

00:10:56,689 --> 00:10:51,360

that you do I'm thinking about how they

215

00:10:59,030 --> 00:10:56,699

would be good for the expo so well we do

216

00:11:01,040 --> 00:10:59,040

the same thing we walk around the expo

217

00:11:03,590 --> 00:11:01,050

and we look at all of the presenters and

218

00:11:06,610 --> 00:11:03,600

we're going okay let's get them for the

219

00:11:09,910 --> 00:11:06,620

show you know we do it constantly

220

00:11:13,429 --> 00:11:09,920

absolutely do you guys start setting up

221

00:11:14,749 --> 00:11:13,439

what Wednesday Thursday what yeah well a

222

00:11:16,790 --> 00:11:14,759

lot of us are there on Wednesday

223

00:11:18,499 --> 00:11:16,800

Thursday is the main day that we're

224

00:11:20,960 --> 00:11:18,509

setting up and then you know Friday

225

00:11:22,850 --> 00:11:20,970

morning finishing touches because it

226

00:11:24,319 --> 00:11:22,860

starts on Friday you know in the middle

227

00:11:28,220 --> 00:11:24,329

of the day right right

228

00:11:30,679 --> 00:11:28,230

run I just cannot believe it is here

229

00:11:32,660 --> 00:11:30,689

let's get a couple of things out of the

230

00:11:33,500 --> 00:11:32,670

way I want to talk about some events and

231

00:11:36,260 --> 00:11:33,510

stuff

232

00:11:39,860 --> 00:11:36,270

why are there advance ticket prices and

233

00:11:41,690 --> 00:11:39,870

are they still available oh yes it's

234

00:11:44,390 --> 00:11:41,700

really a good idea to get the advance

235

00:11:47,090 --> 00:11:44,400

tickets online because you're saying and

236

00:11:51,440 --> 00:11:47,100

people can come even if you just get for

237

00:11:53,870 --> 00:11:51,450

instance Friday it's \$20 to get in and

238

00:11:56,090 --> 00:11:53,880

there's so much to see even without

239

00:12:00,140 --> 00:11:56,100

doing anything extra we wouldn't even

240

00:12:03,710 --> 00:12:00,150

cover it all yeah and so then it would

241

00:12:05,770 --> 00:12:03,720

be 35 for Saturday or 30 for Sunday yeah

242

00:12:08,210 --> 00:12:05,780

and there's so much free stuff going on

243

00:12:10,220 --> 00:12:08,220

but then if you pay a little bit more

244

00:12:13,970 --> 00:12:10,230

there's all kinds of you know the

245

00:12:16,250 --> 00:12:13,980

special events as the workshops there's

246

00:12:18,560 --> 00:12:16,260

so many much more and you can get a

247

00:12:22,160 --> 00:12:18,570

silver parts for a three-day general

248

00:12:24,830 --> 00:12:22,170

admission that's that cost less online

249

00:12:26,660 --> 00:12:24,840

you can get to 80 in advance it's 90 at

250

00:12:29,210 --> 00:12:26,670

the door so it's a big difference and

251  
00:12:32,600 --> 00:12:29,220  
then this year there's special

252  
00:12:34,220 --> 00:12:32,610  
all-access passes which you can get if

253  
00:12:38,000 --> 00:12:34,230  
you go to the website conscious live

254  
00:12:40,610 --> 00:12:38,010  
Expo calm and it's new this year so you

255  
00:12:43,550 --> 00:12:40,620  
get the front rows and that's you know

256  
00:12:45,530 --> 00:12:43,560  
seating at all the events for this

257  
00:12:48,590 --> 00:12:45,540  
all-access pass and you can get it

258  
00:12:50,270 --> 00:12:48,600  
beside a Sunday so it's that's really

259  
00:12:51,950 --> 00:12:50,280  
worth it too there's all kinds of ways

260  
00:12:55,040 --> 00:12:51,960  
and of course you can stay at the hotel

261  
00:12:57,500 --> 00:12:55,050  
- if someone wants they can stay at the

262  
00:13:00,530 --> 00:12:57,510  
hotel and just wake up and go back in

263  
00:13:02,360 --> 00:13:00,540

now what what if you get there and

264

00:13:08,900 --> 00:13:02,370

somebody's sitting in the front row seat

265

00:13:11,450 --> 00:13:08,910

can you kick them out playing it's the

266

00:13:15,530 --> 00:13:11,460

conscious life Expo we don't do that

267

00:13:17,960 --> 00:13:15,540

stuff there - by being awakened but but

268

00:13:22,580 --> 00:13:17,970

you could sit on somebody's lap yeah

269

00:13:26,120 --> 00:13:22,590

that's cool I'm digging that okay so now

270

00:13:27,080 --> 00:13:26,130

a couple of things I'll let you go

271

00:13:30,920 --> 00:13:27,090

through what are the what are the

272

00:13:32,870 --> 00:13:30,930

highlight events oh there's so many um

273

00:13:36,830 --> 00:13:32,880

well I would I would like to talk about

274

00:13:38,720 --> 00:13:36,840

my panel because I love my panel if the

275

00:13:40,520 --> 00:13:38,730

UFO panel on it I might as well start

276

00:13:43,280 --> 00:13:40,530

with that and go backwards because

277

00:13:45,380 --> 00:13:43,290

that's on Sunday but the thing that

278

00:13:47,300 --> 00:13:45,390

we're talking about is consciousness

279

00:13:49,880 --> 00:13:47,310

related to UFO check

280

00:13:52,160 --> 00:13:49,890

ecology and that's something I love to

281

00:13:54,769 --> 00:13:52,170

talk about because it's so important to

282

00:13:57,350 --> 00:13:54,779

understand that those advanced UFOs that

283

00:13:59,990 --> 00:13:57,360

we see those advanced spaceships they're

284

00:14:02,870 --> 00:14:00,000

vastly different from our technology we

285

00:14:05,390 --> 00:14:02,880

can't compare it and and the thing is

286

00:14:07,670 --> 00:14:05,400

some of them are actually alive and

287

00:14:09,740 --> 00:14:07,680

we've talked about that before and some

288

00:14:12,200 --> 00:14:09,750

experiences I had when I was a child and

289

00:14:14,030 --> 00:14:12,210

how I saw you know in space as beings

290

00:14:16,130 --> 00:14:14,040

that live and they were traveling even

291

00:14:18,350 --> 00:14:16,140

when I was little just like a pond

292

00:14:20,960 --> 00:14:18,360

there's life in it so a space has life

293

00:14:23,450 --> 00:14:20,970

in it so when I when I first met David

294

00:14:25,940 --> 00:14:23,460

Adair who was on our panel rocket

295

00:14:28,519 --> 00:14:25,950

scientists I went I met him back in the

296

00:14:31,340 --> 00:14:28,529

90s early 90s and he was talking about

297

00:14:33,320 --> 00:14:31,350

the engine that he saw at area 51 that

298

00:14:35,780 --> 00:14:33,330

was alive that was symbiotic and that

299

00:14:38,210 --> 00:14:35,790

made so much sense to me because I had

300

00:14:39,740 --> 00:14:38,220

had that experience and also I'd learnt

301

00:14:42,980 --> 00:14:39,750

about you know in the ancient Vedic

302

00:14:45,160 --> 00:14:42,990

script I mean the Vedas there's many

303

00:14:48,079 --> 00:14:45,170

different kinds of accounts of

304

00:14:50,390 --> 00:14:48,089

spacecraft that are made in space and

305

00:14:52,430 --> 00:14:50,400

that are that communicate their

306

00:14:56,480 --> 00:14:52,440

conscious they're not they're not made

307

00:15:00,230 --> 00:14:56,490

of you know mundane material so to speak

308

00:15:04,040 --> 00:15:00,240

and then also he said when he saw that

309

00:15:05,870 --> 00:15:04,050

spaceship engine that UFO engine that it

310

00:15:07,910 --> 00:15:05,880

must have been made in space he

311

00:15:10,040 --> 00:15:07,920

understood when he looked at that the

312

00:15:13,220 --> 00:15:10,050

technology could not have been made in

313

00:15:15,140 --> 00:15:13,230

gravity so that's another thing that I

314

00:15:18,050 --> 00:15:15,150

read about you know in the scriptures

315

00:15:21,230 --> 00:15:18,060

and Vedic texts that the that they are

316

00:15:24,200 --> 00:15:21,240

manifest are created in space by great

317

00:15:26,420 --> 00:15:24,210

architects great ancient architects so

318

00:15:28,670 --> 00:15:26,430

all that comes together the ancient

319

00:15:29,780 --> 00:15:28,680

alien carnation and everything with what

320

00:15:31,910 --> 00:15:29,790

we're seeing what people are

321

00:15:34,640 --> 00:15:31,920

experiencing as consciousness and

322

00:15:36,290 --> 00:15:34,650

technology and ufos being connected and

323

00:15:38,690 --> 00:15:36,300

that's how we can understand them more

324

00:15:40,850 --> 00:15:38,700

of course Paulo Harris is on our panel

325

00:15:44,050 --> 00:15:40,860

and she's speaking at the expo too and

326

00:15:46,519 --> 00:15:44,060

her whole UFO conference is about

327

00:15:48,980 --> 00:15:46,529

consciousness and Technology and

328

00:15:51,710 --> 00:15:48,990

consciousness and UFOs and then we have

329

00:15:53,960 --> 00:15:51,720

an actual contract II Rick Ricardo

330

00:15:57,800 --> 00:15:53,970

Gonzalez on our panel we have Steven

331

00:16:00,140 --> 00:15:57,810

Bassett Jason quit Jaime Masson and post

332

00:16:01,250 --> 00:16:00,150

Linda Moulton Howe so we were it's going

333

00:16:04,330 --> 00:16:01,260

to be so exciting

334

00:16:08,200 --> 00:16:04,340

everyone is also giving presentations

335

00:16:10,790 --> 00:16:08,210

during the whole weekend as well and

336

00:16:13,430 --> 00:16:10,800

okay a couple of feather let's go

337

00:16:15,290 --> 00:16:13,440

backwards I gonna go backwards when they

338

00:16:18,800 --> 00:16:15,300

start a Friday and go back forwards you

339

00:16:20,560 --> 00:16:18,810

can go anywhere you want okay that's

340

00:16:24,230 --> 00:16:20,570

fine that's fine

341

00:16:25,850 --> 00:16:24,240

okay let's i've already announced you

342

00:16:27,320 --> 00:16:25,860

know the ancient aliens panel that i'll

343

00:16:31,190 --> 00:16:27,330

be hosting that's Friday night that'll

344

00:16:34,160 --> 00:16:31,200

be kicking off things and then Saturday

345

00:16:37,340 --> 00:16:34,170

night what or Saturday day what are the

346

00:16:39,320 --> 00:16:37,350

highlights there oh there's so much so

347

00:16:42,290 --> 00:16:39,330

George Noory does his to events on

348

00:16:46,460 --> 00:16:42,300

Saturday of course and so he'll have his

349

00:16:49,430 --> 00:16:46,470

big forum which is a more than a panel

350

00:16:51,320 --> 00:16:49,440

it's a lot of speakers including some of

351

00:16:56,140 --> 00:16:51,330

our favorites you know David Wilcock of

352

00:16:59,690 --> 00:16:56,150

course half Nassim Haramein was there

353

00:17:01,160 --> 00:16:59,700

let's see who else on the panel and

354

00:17:02,630 --> 00:17:01,170

trying to I'm just trying to look for

355

00:17:05,180 --> 00:17:02,640

the page because I got clipped with so

356

00:17:07,790 --> 00:17:05,190

many people on his panel but um he's

357

00:17:10,040 --> 00:17:07,800

told he's doing cosmic questions which

358

00:17:12,560 --> 00:17:10,050

is really interesting and our producer

359

00:17:17,240 --> 00:17:12,570

has got some of those together and I put

360

00:17:19,010 --> 00:17:17,250

some of those in a big box already so

361

00:17:21,170 --> 00:17:19,020

they're going to be very deep questions

362

00:17:24,680 --> 00:17:21,180

oh yes I've got it now David Adair is

363

00:17:28,730 --> 00:17:24,690

going to be on that as well and I and

364

00:17:30,890 --> 00:17:28,740

your friend and mine Jason quick is

365

00:17:32,300 --> 00:17:30,900

going to be on that panel as well yeah

366

00:17:34,880 --> 00:17:32,310

that's a good panel that's a good

367

00:17:37,610 --> 00:17:34,890

channel yeah looking forward to that and

368

00:17:40,610 --> 00:17:37,620

then George does his speaker reception

369

00:17:42,770 --> 00:17:40,620

and award ceremony yeah and what

370

00:17:46,370 --> 00:17:42,780

ceremony in the afternoon and of course

371

00:17:48,470 --> 00:17:46,380

you know David and Corinne are going to

372

00:17:49,940 --> 00:17:48,480

be doing presentations while David at

373

00:17:52,490 --> 00:17:49,950

least they will caucus code present

374

00:17:55,250 --> 00:17:52,500

presentation each day is something he's

375

00:17:58,280 --> 00:17:55,260

doing each day so all of favorable Hawks

376

00:17:59,990 --> 00:17:58,290

fans can come every each of the days and

377

00:18:03,230 --> 00:18:00,000

you'll see on it yeah yeah be

378

00:18:05,720 --> 00:18:03,240

introducing David and Corey at each of

379

00:18:09,440 --> 00:18:05,730

those events and so they're making sure

380

00:18:13,520 --> 00:18:09,450

that that I stay busy which is which is

381

00:18:14,610 --> 00:18:13,530

really really cool and then the tell us

382

00:18:16,680 --> 00:18:14,620

about that party

383

00:18:17,880 --> 00:18:16,690

that is happening Saturday night that

384

00:18:20,760 --> 00:18:17,890

party is free

385

00:18:23,610 --> 00:18:20,770

by the way with admission and you know I

386

00:18:25,860 --> 00:18:23,620

producer he really wanted it to be

387

00:18:27,210 --> 00:18:25,870

summer of love you know and remembering

388

00:18:31,110 --> 00:18:27,220

the Summer of Love having the music

389

00:18:36,030 --> 00:18:31,120

having experience and so we're all going

390

00:18:39,180 --> 00:18:36,040

to hear music some live music to Beatles

391

00:18:41,340 --> 00:18:39,190

or Beatles and Robert Parral is going to

392

00:18:43,799 --> 00:18:41,350

be singing a lot of Beatles songs and

393

00:18:46,560 --> 00:18:43,809

there's a DJ as well there's videos from

394

00:18:49,169 --> 00:18:46,570

those times and it's the feeling again

395

00:18:51,090 --> 00:18:49,179

of you know laugh and peace that we had

396

00:18:55,610 --> 00:18:51,100

at that time that we thought was going

397

00:19:01,560 --> 00:18:59,040

where is that party going to be at um oh

398

00:19:04,650 --> 00:19:01,570

that's in La Jolla that's in the law oh

399

00:19:07,710 --> 00:19:04,660

really yeah and the big in the big room

400

00:19:10,980 --> 00:19:07,720

yet yeah that's gonna be extraordinary

401  
00:19:12,870 --> 00:19:10,990  
yeah and and I know you're going to be

402  
00:19:13,799 --> 00:19:12,880  
there doing some of the announcements as

403  
00:19:15,720 --> 00:19:13,809  
well look

404  
00:19:17,700 --> 00:19:15,730  
and then yeah that's why I came to

405  
00:19:20,370 --> 00:19:17,710  
California in the first place because of

406  
00:19:21,930 --> 00:19:20,380  
the love and peace I I was fourteen I

407  
00:19:25,950 --> 00:19:21,940  
didn't come when I was forty you didn't

408  
00:19:28,320 --> 00:19:25,960  
come here till I was 18 but I really

409  
00:19:35,669 --> 00:19:28,330  
want to go there and just wear flowers

410  
00:19:39,540 --> 00:19:35,679  
and so I did eventually come who's doing

411  
00:19:41,700 --> 00:19:39,550  
the keynote on Friday night on Friday

412  
00:19:44,010 --> 00:19:41,710  
night because when you've got the panel

413  
00:19:46,169 --> 00:19:44,020

but after the panel we didn't want to

414

00:19:49,560 --> 00:19:46,179

put any big key notes except Carolyn

415

00:19:53,310 --> 00:19:49,570

missus doing it um is doing uh you know

416

00:19:56,000 --> 00:19:53,320

she's a very famous teacher and a healer

417

00:19:58,919 --> 00:19:56,010

um so she is doing a Friday night

418

00:20:01,830 --> 00:19:58,929

special event but also right after

419

00:20:04,200 --> 00:20:01,840

ancient alien panel Stephen gossips

420

00:20:05,730 --> 00:20:04,210

going to do a disclosure event so we

421

00:20:08,940 --> 00:20:05,740

want everyone to be prepared to stay up

422

00:20:11,730 --> 00:20:08,950

a bit late and stay and he's going to do

423

00:20:13,919 --> 00:20:11,740

a 90 minute presentation and you know

424

00:20:16,890 --> 00:20:13,929

it's really important now some things

425

00:20:20,190 --> 00:20:16,900

might be changing since that DoD footage

426  
00:20:22,530 --> 00:20:20,200  
came out of the UFOs and the Jets so um

427  
00:20:24,810 --> 00:20:22,540  
we got him in there right after you got

428  
00:20:27,919 --> 00:20:24,820  
your panel ancient alien panel in the

429  
00:20:31,519 --> 00:20:27,929  
same place in the plaza so for you

430  
00:20:35,749 --> 00:20:31,529  
but I want to understand here so Friday

431  
00:20:38,359 --> 00:20:35,759  
night the ancient aliens panel that's

432  
00:20:40,460 --> 00:20:38,369  
that's gonna be the that's the main

433  
00:20:42,859 --> 00:20:40,470  
event going on at that time at conscious

434  
00:20:45,769 --> 00:20:42,869  
life Expo yes well in that in that

435  
00:20:48,049 --> 00:20:45,779  
respect to to those kinds of things but

436  
00:20:50,649 --> 00:20:48,059  
there's other speakers on healing and

437  
00:20:53,930 --> 00:20:50,659  
other kinds of you know transformational

438  
00:20:57,019 --> 00:20:53,940

things as well there's always about four

439

00:20:59,479 --> 00:20:57,029

or five speakers at any time at the Expo

440

00:21:03,919 --> 00:20:59,489

we try to get things that are related

441

00:21:05,869 --> 00:21:03,929

you know at separate times do you know

442

00:21:09,950 --> 00:21:05,879

how packed that panel is going to be on

443

00:21:12,249 --> 00:21:09,960

Friday night how many I was just

444

00:21:15,229 --> 00:21:12,259

thinking about that I was imagining

445

00:21:17,419 --> 00:21:15,239

because every year that I host the panel

446

00:21:25,570 --> 00:21:17,429

normally we do it

447

00:21:29,509 --> 00:21:28,460

after the fete or not party to I'm gonna

448

00:21:33,049 --> 00:21:29,519

remind you of that

449

00:21:34,940 --> 00:21:33,059

so but anyway where there's another 30

450

00:21:37,909 --> 00:21:34,950

speakers that are speaking at the same

451

00:21:40,639 --> 00:21:37,919

time but this time around it's Friday

452

00:21:43,849 --> 00:21:40,649

night primetime in the plaza ballroom

453

00:21:46,149 --> 00:21:43,859

why it's gonna be packed it's gonna be

454

00:21:50,960 --> 00:21:46,159

crazy it's going to be so much fun

455

00:21:55,399 --> 00:21:50,970

now how many how many people attend the

456

00:21:57,879 --> 00:21:55,409

conscious life Expo each year I don't

457

00:22:00,979 --> 00:21:57,889

count them myself between 12,000 and

458

00:22:03,859 --> 00:22:00,989

15,000 and of course they're coming over

459

00:22:05,419 --> 00:22:03,869

the whole weekend you know that's not

460

00:22:07,789 --> 00:22:05,429

necessarily that they're all there at

461

00:22:09,529 --> 00:22:07,799

once because you've got those three days

462

00:22:13,369 --> 00:22:09,539

and then you've got post con on Monday

463

00:22:18,080 --> 00:22:13,379

but some people come for one day 9 12

464

00:22:22,580 --> 00:22:18,090

and 15 thousand yeah do you know that's

465

00:22:25,849 --> 00:22:22,590

that is an insane number but if it feels

466

00:22:28,549 --> 00:22:25,859

like it because if first off the LAX

467

00:22:30,889 --> 00:22:28,559

Hilton is ginormous this is not I mean

468

00:22:35,239 --> 00:22:30,899

all you know it's a big hotel well this

469

00:22:38,330 --> 00:22:35,249

this is a ginormous hotel it's it's hits

470

00:22:40,790 --> 00:22:38,340

huge but when you walk through there and

471

00:22:43,720 --> 00:22:40,800

you start to see what's really going on

472

00:22:46,220 --> 00:22:43,730

you can tell that there are literally

473

00:22:49,010 --> 00:22:46,230

thousands and thousands of people there

474

00:22:52,520 --> 00:22:49,020

for this event all with with open hearts

475

00:22:55,220 --> 00:22:52,530

and minds yes yes like big family really

476  
00:22:57,590 --> 00:22:55,230  
big family and you say you know what you

477  
00:23:01,160 --> 00:22:57,600  
know what I like to do I want I want to

478  
00:23:03,020 --> 00:23:01,170  
hear you laugh I love I love it when I

479  
00:23:05,360 --> 00:23:03,030  
like to people watch right it's my

480  
00:23:08,180 --> 00:23:05,370  
favorite thing why and if you really I

481  
00:23:12,170 --> 00:23:08,190  
mean the beautiful thing about Southern

482  
00:23:16,250 --> 00:23:12,180  
California and and this event is you

483  
00:23:26,030 --> 00:23:16,260  
will get your handful of really fun

484  
00:23:32,840 --> 00:23:26,040  
people to look at it's so awesome

485  
00:23:35,480 --> 00:23:32,850  
because no doubt no doubt because your

486  
00:23:37,520 --> 00:23:35,490  
your ego was checked at the door and

487  
00:23:39,050 --> 00:23:37,530  
that's what's most important your egos

488  
00:23:41,090 --> 00:23:39,060

checked at the door it's just all about

489

00:23:43,550 --> 00:23:41,100

having a good time so anyway what I was

490

00:23:46,190 --> 00:23:43,560

gonna say was so you have this enormous

491

00:23:49,880 --> 00:23:46,200

amount of people and then you you don't

492

00:23:51,950 --> 00:23:49,890

realize it until you walk around like

493

00:23:54,590 --> 00:23:51,960

and you walk into the vendor room and

494

00:23:57,860 --> 00:23:54,600

you turn the corner and there's two

495

00:23:59,840 --> 00:23:57,870

three thousand people in there oh holy

496

00:24:02,900 --> 00:23:59,850

crap I thought that I thought that was

497

00:24:06,020 --> 00:24:02,910

everybody outside then you see that then

498

00:24:08,210 --> 00:24:06,030

you go across the hall to the food area

499

00:24:10,700 --> 00:24:08,220

right and there's another thousand

500

00:24:14,590 --> 00:24:10,710

people then you walk upstairs and you

501

00:24:18,140 --> 00:24:14,600

start to venture around with the the

502

00:24:20,450 --> 00:24:18,150

lecture halls and you see a line of a

503

00:24:23,420 --> 00:24:20,460

thousand people waiting to go in to see

504

00:24:25,550 --> 00:24:23,430

somebody speak and you're like where are

505

00:24:28,520 --> 00:24:25,560

all the it's this and then and that's

506

00:24:31,970 --> 00:24:28,530

not even the end of it then you go

507

00:24:35,030 --> 00:24:31,980

downstairs to that vendor area into the

508

00:24:37,100 --> 00:24:35,040

Plaza ballroom and there's another few

509

00:24:40,100 --> 00:24:37,110

thousand people down there it is an

510

00:24:42,620 --> 00:24:40,110

enormous event a huge undertaking oh

511

00:24:44,780 --> 00:24:42,630

yeah that's why we work on it all year

512

00:24:47,030 --> 00:24:44,790

but we love it and it's great that you

513

00:24:49,040 --> 00:24:47,040

can be part of it fantastic and you're

514

00:24:49,550 --> 00:24:49,050

going to have a great spot up on the

515

00:24:51,260 --> 00:24:49,560

mezzanine

516

00:24:53,750 --> 00:24:51,270

when you're not busy doing something

517

00:24:55,630 --> 00:24:53,760

else yeah the coffee as well yeah

518

00:24:57,800 --> 00:24:55,640

right we're there with River moon coffee

519

00:24:59,720 --> 00:24:57,810

everybody right at the top of the stairs

520

00:25:03,290 --> 00:24:59,730

when you check in we'll be right there

521

00:25:05,360 --> 00:25:03,300

in the mezzanine area but also we have

522

00:25:08,120 --> 00:25:05,370

new Pharma is going to be there one of

523

00:25:10,550 --> 00:25:08,130

our sponsors chip Paul and Lonnie

524

00:25:13,430 --> 00:25:10,560

McMullen is going to be there from life

525

00:25:16,970 --> 00:25:13,440

change T and and their booths are right

526

00:25:20,270 --> 00:25:16,980

next to each other we arranged that so

527

00:25:23,930 --> 00:25:20,280

we could you know it's really cool fade

528

00:25:26,900 --> 00:25:23,940

to black has got footprints all over and

529

00:25:28,790 --> 00:25:26,910

we are partners in this with you and we

530

00:25:30,500 --> 00:25:28,800

just really enjoy this conference it's

531

00:25:33,860 --> 00:25:30,510

it's one of the great events all year

532

00:25:36,050 --> 00:25:33,870

long and and we're very excited about I

533

00:25:37,910 --> 00:25:36,060

cannot believe I'm serious I cannot

534

00:25:40,370 --> 00:25:37,920

believe we're just a week away it's like

535

00:25:41,990 --> 00:25:40,380

we go to bed tonight and we wake up and

536

00:25:46,280 --> 00:25:42,000

and go to the show it's going to be so

537

00:25:48,170 --> 00:25:46,290

much fun now is a Doug is Doug going to

538

00:25:50,480 --> 00:25:48,180

be set up too as well with his artwork

539

00:25:52,250 --> 00:25:50,490

yes he is it's going to be also on the

540

00:25:54,080 --> 00:25:52,260

mezzanine where he usually it's not far

541

00:25:56,420 --> 00:25:54,090

from where you are right so he'll have

542

00:25:57,860 --> 00:25:56,430

his art and he just did something new

543

00:26:00,290 --> 00:25:57,870

with gobekli tepe

544

00:26:01,820 --> 00:26:00,300

and a UFO and I think I sent it to you

545

00:26:02,150 --> 00:26:01,830

on messenger but you might not have seen

546

00:26:13,580 --> 00:26:02,160

it

547

00:26:16,190 --> 00:26:13,590

and superimposing UFO and light and oh

548

00:26:17,750 --> 00:26:16,200

it's really interesting and he and he's

549

00:26:20,000 --> 00:26:17,760

going to bring it to the Expo but it's

550

00:26:24,050 --> 00:26:20,010

also for the you know the other

551  
00:26:27,290 --> 00:26:24,060  
conference the the alien conference a

552  
00:26:31,610 --> 00:26:27,300  
lien Colin naturally as well right the

553  
00:26:33,650 --> 00:26:31,620  
question is am I in that painting oh you

554  
00:26:38,900 --> 00:26:33,660  
have to be in that yeah

555  
00:26:41,750 --> 00:26:38,910  
I gotta I gotta talk to Doug so now and

556  
00:26:44,240 --> 00:26:41,760  
and plenty of food and and all of that

557  
00:26:46,580 --> 00:26:44,250  
is is a go go

558  
00:26:50,000 --> 00:26:46,590  
are there still rooms available at the

559  
00:26:52,010 --> 00:26:50,010  
Hilton oh I think that were we had to

560  
00:26:54,020 --> 00:26:52,020  
open out some more rooms with our

561  
00:26:56,120 --> 00:26:54,030  
producer he was telling me that he had

562  
00:27:01,340 --> 00:26:56,130  
to go and get some more because they all

563  
00:27:03,740 --> 00:27:01,350

sold right so I think he did okay

564

00:27:05,580 --> 00:27:03,750

I cannot wait it's gonna be a

565

00:27:07,529 --> 00:27:05,590

sensational event a

566

00:27:09,960 --> 00:27:07,539

and again from Rita and I and everybody

567

00:27:12,720 --> 00:27:09,970

here at fade to black you know to the

568

00:27:15,690 --> 00:27:12,730

team there to tea and you and Diane and

569

00:27:18,870 --> 00:27:15,700

of course cue and the effort that to

570

00:27:21,779 --> 00:27:18,880

everybody the staff over there puts into

571

00:27:24,269 --> 00:27:21,789

this event it is a premier event and I

572

00:27:26,279 --> 00:27:24,279

cannot I cannot wait for next weekend

573

00:27:27,899 --> 00:27:26,289

thank you so much Sarina thank you and

574

00:27:29,610 --> 00:27:27,909

don't forget live stream every what

575

00:27:32,370 --> 00:27:29,620

everyone can watch on live stream all

576

00:27:34,440 --> 00:27:32,380

over the world that's right and the live

577

00:27:36,330 --> 00:27:34,450

stream options are right there at

578

00:27:38,659 --> 00:27:36,340

conscious life Expo somebody was just

579

00:27:42,299 --> 00:27:38,669

tweeting about that a few minutes ago

580

00:27:42,870 --> 00:27:42,309

okay thank you so much we'll see you in

581

00:27:46,320 --> 00:27:42,880

a week

582

00:27:49,260 --> 00:27:46,330

you got it yeah bye bye Serena right

583

00:27:50,850 --> 00:27:49,270

Taylor conscious life Expo it is just

584

00:27:54,180 --> 00:27:50,860

one week away

585

00:27:56,610 --> 00:27:54,190

it is a tremendous event and with that

586

00:27:59,220 --> 00:27:56,620

let's kick off a tour night I'll be

587

00:28:01,710 --> 00:27:59,230

right back with Jon Rappoport and his no

588

00:28:06,360 --> 00:28:01,720

more fake newsroom followed by open

589

00:28:11,730 --> 00:28:06,370

lines all night long 3 2 3 a 2 5 5 0 4 5

590

00:28:14,669 --> 00:28:11,740

4 3 2 3 2 7 5 9 6 9 5 you can follow me

591

00:28:18,180 --> 00:28:14,679

on twitter @ JT radio that simple

592

00:28:20,580 --> 00:28:18,190

hashtag F 2 B is the sandbox state to

593

00:28:22,919 --> 00:28:20,590

black on the game changer Network and K

594

00:28:24,510 --> 00:28:22,929

G are a the plan that I'll be right back

595

00:28:35,430 --> 00:28:24,520

with Jon Rappoport

596

00:28:52,520 --> 00:28:41,900

[Music]

597

00:28:58,910 --> 00:28:55,530

you're listening to Jimmy Church fade to

598

00:29:12,420 --> 00:29:01,650

fade to black will now pause for a

599

00:29:15,150 --> 00:29:12,430

de-identification kgr a radio when you

600

00:29:17,700 --> 00:29:15,160

take the beams from Central America with

601  
00:29:19,830 --> 00:29:17,710  
dashes of indonesian and african mixed

602  
00:29:21,420 --> 00:29:19,840  
in and then roast it to the dark side of

603  
00:29:24,680 --> 00:29:21,430  
fade to black

604  
00:29:27,660 --> 00:29:24,690  
you create the ultimate brew of Fringe

605  
00:29:30,840 --> 00:29:27,670  
introducing the fade to black blend from

606  
00:29:33,960 --> 00:29:30,850  
river moon coffee yes River moons

607  
00:29:36,120 --> 00:29:33,970  
darkest customized roast was created for

608  
00:29:39,150 --> 00:29:36,130  
the love of fade to black

609  
00:29:41,820 --> 00:29:39,160  
the alchemy of masterful roasting and

610  
00:29:45,390 --> 00:29:41,830  
smoking the beans is in every sip of

611  
00:29:48,390 --> 00:29:45,400  
this full-bodied dark Java I need my

612  
00:29:50,250 --> 00:29:48,400  
coffee dog deep with distinct

613  
00:29:53,430 --> 00:29:50,260

bittersweet chocolate highlights just

614

00:29:55,860 --> 00:29:53,440

like the bunker leaning further into the

615

00:29:59,130 --> 00:29:55,870

darkness of the roast is fade to black

616

00:30:00,810 --> 00:29:59,140

blend from river moon coffee just click

617

00:30:04,110 --> 00:30:00,820

on the banner at Jimmy Church radio.com

618

00:30:09,530 --> 00:30:04,120

and use the promo code F to B blend for

619

00:30:12,150 --> 00:30:09,540

15% off of your order today gobekli tepe

620

00:30:14,070 --> 00:30:12,160

natural health solutions with Chris and

621

00:30:14,669 --> 00:30:14,080

Ronnie hey Ronnie how you doing great

622

00:30:17,370 --> 00:30:14,679

Chris

623

00:30:20,250 --> 00:30:17,380

now you're the CEO of get the t-dot-com

624

00:30:22,560 --> 00:30:20,260

right yes I am what is get the t.com I

625

00:30:25,200 --> 00:30:22,570

mean is this tea you buy in a store well

626

00:30:27,840 --> 00:30:25,210

no it's not I've changed teas just that

627

00:30:30,060 --> 00:30:27,850

life changing life change tea is an

628

00:30:32,310 --> 00:30:30,070

herbal tea that gently cleanses your

629

00:30:32,940 --> 00:30:32,320

body from intruders what do you mean by

630

00:30:38,490 --> 00:30:32,950

intruders

631

00:30:40,200 --> 00:30:38,500

heavy metals and more there are food in

632

00:30:42,419 --> 00:30:40,210

our water in our air we breathe

633

00:30:45,210 --> 00:30:42,429

seriously yeah seriously

634

00:30:47,880 --> 00:30:45,220

and life changed tea will help you with

635

00:30:49,680 --> 00:30:47,890

removing these as you say intruders as

636

00:30:50,160 --> 00:30:49,690

right Chris are there side effects with

637

00:30:52,110 --> 00:30:50,170

this tea

638

00:30:54,180 --> 00:30:52,120

well you might lose a little weight when

639

00:30:56,460 --> 00:30:54,190

you clean your colon you lose weight you

640

00:30:58,620 --> 00:30:56,470

feel better and you have more energy Wow

641

00:31:00,090 --> 00:30:58,630

Ronnie where can people purchase life

642

00:31:03,150 --> 00:31:00,100

change tea oh that's easy

643

00:31:05,730 --> 00:31:03,160

get the tea calm that's get the tea

644

00:31:06,510 --> 00:31:05,740

eea calm funny I want to thank you for

645

00:31:09,690 --> 00:31:06,520

being on the show

646

00:31:15,750 --> 00:31:09,700

people don't forget get the T te a.com

647

00:31:16,950 --> 00:31:15,760

nine out of ten geneticists agreed fade

648

00:31:22,320 --> 00:31:16,960

to black

649

00:31:26,700 --> 00:31:22,330

is not your father's radio show on the

650

00:31:33,060 --> 00:31:26,710

game changer radio network and k GRA the

651  
00:31:34,680 --> 00:31:33,070  
planet KCRA this summer tickets and

652  
00:31:36,840 --> 00:31:34,690  
hotel accommodations to the biggest

653  
00:31:39,060 --> 00:31:36,850  
conferences autograph books and DVDs

654  
00:31:41,070 --> 00:31:39,070  
chances to win all-inclusive conference

655  
00:31:44,460 --> 00:31:41,080  
cruises and private dinners with your

656  
00:31:47,100 --> 00:31:44,470  
favorite kgr a hosts click the contest

657  
00:31:49,200 --> 00:31:47,110  
to have it kg are a radio.com for your

658  
00:31:51,360 --> 00:31:49,210  
chance to win big this summer your

659  
00:31:56,870 --> 00:31:51,370  
contact for the best alternative talk

660  
00:32:01,470 --> 00:31:58,640  
[Music]

661  
00:32:03,690 --> 00:32:01,480  
hi this is Rob Reiner from anvil and

662  
00:32:15,090 --> 00:32:03,700  
you're listening to Jimmy Church radio

663  
00:32:17,850 --> 00:32:15,100

calm and now coming to you from the no

664

00:32:20,580 --> 00:32:17,860

more fake newsroom in deep space which

665

00:32:22,710 --> 00:32:20,590

is the space that we suspect to be true

666

00:32:25,110 --> 00:32:22,720

that the world as it is fed to us every

667

00:32:27,900 --> 00:32:25,120

day by the Ministry of Truth is a lie a

668

00:32:30,090 --> 00:32:27,910

false reality a movie on the screen of

669

00:32:32,460 --> 00:32:30,100

our subconscious this however is the

670

00:32:34,530 --> 00:32:32,470

breakout all the screens crashed they

671

00:32:36,030 --> 00:32:34,540

all go down and we see the light of day

672

00:32:39,600 --> 00:32:36,040

a new day

673

00:32:42,330 --> 00:32:39,610

no more robots no more androids it's the

674

00:32:46,200 --> 00:32:42,340

no more fake newsroom with Jon Rappoport

675

00:32:50,580 --> 00:32:46,210

take it away Jon Thank You Jenny good to

676

00:32:58,700 --> 00:32:50,590

be here as always folks so tonight I

677

00:33:03,840 --> 00:32:58,710

want to talk about media News reality

678

00:33:06,450 --> 00:33:03,850

new reality because as everybody knows

679

00:33:11,220 --> 00:33:06,460

and as I've talked about number of times

680

00:33:17,610 --> 00:33:11,230

on the show independent media has been

681

00:33:20,610 --> 00:33:17,620

on the rise in fact it's been on the

682

00:33:26,610 --> 00:33:20,620

rise to such a degree that sometimes we

683

00:33:33,270 --> 00:33:26,620

lose track of the advance of many many

684

00:33:40,290 --> 00:33:33,280

many independent sources of news when I

685

00:33:43,050 --> 00:33:40,300

started out as a reporter in 1982 I

686

00:33:47,090 --> 00:33:43,060

wrote an article for LA Weekly which was

687

00:33:52,530 --> 00:33:47,100

a free newspaper still is in Los Angeles

688

00:33:57,230 --> 00:33:52,540

it was bankrolled by a few people it

689

00:34:02,840 --> 00:33:57,240

became extremely popular in Los Angeles

690

00:34:05,850 --> 00:34:02,850

in the early 80s and moving forward

691

00:34:08,089 --> 00:34:05,860

there were a few reasons for that one

692

00:34:12,349 --> 00:34:08,099

was it had a calendar of low

693

00:34:21,019 --> 00:34:12,359

events that was like no other everything

694

00:34:24,619 --> 00:34:21,029

music theater film what-have-you very

695

00:34:29,539 --> 00:34:24,629

very extensive and the film reviews were

696

00:34:34,690 --> 00:34:29,549

written by very sharp people and LA

697

00:34:37,069 --> 00:34:34,700

Weekly helped to invigorate and in a way

698

00:34:40,369 --> 00:34:37,079

revolutionized the film business because

699

00:34:44,210 --> 00:34:40,379

they were giving a lot of space to new

700

00:34:46,669 --> 00:34:44,220

filmmakers independent filmmakers who

701  
00:34:52,039 --> 00:34:46,679  
would get their films shown in small

702  
00:34:55,940 --> 00:34:52,049  
theaters in Los Angeles there was no

703  
00:35:00,849 --> 00:34:55,950  
internet of course there were no cell

704  
00:35:05,390 --> 00:35:00,859  
phones there was no social media

705  
00:35:08,900 --> 00:35:05,400  
independent newspapers of which there

706  
00:35:12,469 --> 00:35:08,910  
were very few and a few independent

707  
00:35:15,019 --> 00:35:12,479  
magazines and that was basically it for

708  
00:35:22,190 --> 00:35:15,029  
independent media certainly in the

709  
00:35:27,019 --> 00:35:22,200  
United States eventually I started

710  
00:35:32,150 --> 00:35:27,029  
giving lectures in bookstores different

711  
00:35:37,009 --> 00:35:32,160  
venues around Los Angeles and this would

712  
00:35:41,660 --> 00:35:37,019  
take me up to the sort of early to mid

713  
00:35:44,559 --> 00:35:41,670

1990s and there was a group called XI

714

00:35:48,079 --> 00:35:44,569

who remembers great name

715

00:35:50,299 --> 00:35:48,089

husband-and-wife team that would come to

716

00:35:53,690 --> 00:35:50,309

my lectures and lectures delivered by

717

00:35:56,569 --> 00:35:53,700

other people around Los Angeles and they

718

00:35:59,690 --> 00:35:56,579

would take them as they were happening

719

00:36:02,829 --> 00:35:59,700

and they had about five or six taped

720

00:36:05,630 --> 00:36:02,839

copiers cassette copiers right there and

721

00:36:09,950 --> 00:36:05,640

they would sell the cassettes after the

722

00:36:14,779 --> 00:36:09,960

lecture and these cassettes would get

723

00:36:17,900 --> 00:36:14,789

out there they would travel people would

724

00:36:21,530 --> 00:36:17,910

make copies some would end up in Europe

725

00:36:26,960 --> 00:36:21,540

Asia who knows it was a real underground

726  
00:36:30,530 --> 00:36:26,970  
of independent information now of course

727  
00:36:32,420 --> 00:36:30,540  
look at what we have it's quite

728  
00:36:38,420 --> 00:36:32,430  
unbelievable when you really step back

729  
00:36:41,530 --> 00:36:38,430  
and look at it major media news is

730  
00:36:47,750 --> 00:36:41,540  
panicking and has been for some time in

731  
00:36:51,770 --> 00:36:47,760  
part because online is not giving them

732  
00:36:54,970 --> 00:36:51,780  
the income that they want so they can't

733  
00:37:01,480 --> 00:36:54,980  
really make a whole lot of money online

734  
00:37:06,620 --> 00:37:04,010  
that's only part of the reason the other

735  
00:37:08,540 --> 00:37:06,630  
reason is because people are waking up

736  
00:37:10,640 --> 00:37:08,550  
to the fact and have been for some time

737  
00:37:13,160 --> 00:37:10,650  
that there are many different viewpoints

738  
00:37:19,670 --> 00:37:13,170

on what's happening in the world and in

739

00:37:24,040 --> 00:37:19,680

fact what reality is how far it

740

00:37:27,050 --> 00:37:24,050

potentially extends in all directions

741

00:37:30,020 --> 00:37:27,060

that is not recognized by major media

742

00:37:33,190 --> 00:37:30,030

and more and more people are interested

743

00:37:43,010 --> 00:37:38,210

radio shows like this one other radio

744

00:37:44,000 --> 00:37:43,020

shows YouTube videos when I first

745

00:37:49,670 --> 00:37:44,010

started

746

00:37:54,790 --> 00:37:49,680

no more fake news in 9th 2001 videos

747

00:38:00,710 --> 00:37:54,800

were not happening online not really

748

00:38:04,850 --> 00:38:00,720

that's all changed bloggers there was

749

00:38:06,770 --> 00:38:04,860

the word blog didn't exist to any degree

750

00:38:10,280 --> 00:38:06,780

that I was aware of when I started no

751  
00:38:13,070 --> 00:38:10,290  
more fake news the whole landscape is

752  
00:38:17,420 --> 00:38:13,080  
completely changed and with it people's

753  
00:38:20,780 --> 00:38:17,430  
view of reality so that we're talking

754  
00:38:24,320 --> 00:38:20,790  
about a reality shift here not just

755  
00:38:30,140 --> 00:38:24,330  
politically or economically but on every

756  
00:38:33,230 --> 00:38:30,150  
level that you can imagine and I want to

757  
00:38:35,000 --> 00:38:33,240  
give you an example of it so I've gone

758  
00:38:35,330 --> 00:38:35,010  
to a web site I've got it up on my

759  
00:38:39,590 --> 00:38:35,340  
screen

760  
00:38:42,500 --> 00:38:39,600  
it's called blacklisted news.com it's an

761  
00:38:47,180 --> 00:38:42,510  
aggregate independent aggregate news

762  
00:38:51,530 --> 00:38:47,190  
site they post articles from all over

763  
00:38:55,370 --> 00:38:51,540

the place and I'm just gonna read some

764

00:38:58,580 --> 00:38:55,380

headlines and I if you can depending on

765

00:39:03,430 --> 00:38:58,590

how old you are just think back to say

766

00:39:07,610 --> 00:39:03,440

15 years ago and see whether you would

767

00:39:11,420 --> 00:39:07,620

find headlines like this in the news

768

00:39:15,100 --> 00:39:11,430

this is a fairly popular site it's not

769

00:39:19,550 --> 00:39:15,110

one of the two or three or four biggest

770

00:39:22,970 --> 00:39:19,560

aggregate news sites but it's getting

771

00:39:24,860 --> 00:39:22,980

there so listen I'm just gonna read the

772

00:39:29,630 --> 00:39:24,870

headlines and in a few cases I'll read

773

00:39:32,690 --> 00:39:29,640

you know paragraph California overreacts

774

00:39:37,940 --> 00:39:32,700

and presumes every homeschooling parent

775

00:39:39,830 --> 00:39:37,950

is a child abuser I'm gonna read a

776

00:39:41,630 --> 00:39:39,840

little bit of this California is seeking

777

00:39:45,890 --> 00:39:41,640

to treat homeschool families as

778

00:39:47,780 --> 00:39:45,900

presumptive child abusers law makers in

779

00:39:50,450 --> 00:39:47,790

that state have indicated plans to

780

00:39:53,960 --> 00:39:50,460

categorically require homeschool parents

781

00:39:56,030 --> 00:39:53,970

to prove through home visits interviews

782

00:40:00,890 --> 00:39:56,040

and other government oversight that

783

00:40:03,830 --> 00:40:00,900

indeed the parent is not abusive if they

784

00:40:06,350 --> 00:40:03,840

choose to exercise a legally protected

785

00:40:08,990 --> 00:40:06,360

and valid option for school choice

786

00:40:11,690 --> 00:40:09,000

meaning home schooling this measure

787

00:40:14,720 --> 00:40:11,700

would shift the burden to the parent to

788

00:40:19,250 --> 00:40:14,730

prove to the government satisfaction his

789

00:40:22,880 --> 00:40:19,260

or her parental fitness that's a big

790

00:40:26,000 --> 00:40:22,890

story headline Virginia appears poised

791

00:40:29,390 --> 00:40:26,010

to approve cannabis oil as a medical

792

00:40:32,090 --> 00:40:29,400

treatment here's an article of my own

793

00:40:36,820 --> 00:40:32,100

federal control of fluoridation would be

794

00:40:42,200 --> 00:40:39,500

prison labor is a billion dollar

795

00:40:46,730 --> 00:40:42,210

industry with uncertain reason returns

796

00:40:49,510 --> 00:40:46,740

for inmates CDC had forced to resign

797

00:40:53,380 --> 00:40:49,520

after she's caught buying shares in

798

00:40:56,300 --> 00:40:53,390

vaccine and big tobacco companies

799

00:41:01,030 --> 00:40:56,310

immigrants sent a hundred forty billion

800

00:41:06,530 --> 00:41:01,040

from us back to home lands in 2016

801  
00:41:09,230 --> 00:41:06,540  
cops raid licensed chefs home steal his

802  
00:41:14,510 --> 00:41:09,240  
cooking equipment for feeding the

803  
00:41:17,240 --> 00:41:14,520  
homeless Apple Verizon continued to

804  
00:41:25,580 --> 00:41:17,250  
lobby against the right to repair your

805  
00:41:28,460 --> 00:41:25,590  
own devices in role reversal drug

806  
00:41:37,030 --> 00:41:28,470  
dealers take the stand at criminal trial

807  
00:41:40,550 --> 00:41:37,040  
of Baltimore police officers Amazon

808  
00:41:46,460 --> 00:41:40,560  
patents wristband that tracks warehouse

809  
00:41:49,760 --> 00:41:46,470  
workers movements Clark County defies

810  
00:41:54,770 --> 00:41:49,770  
order to release Vegas shooter coroner's

811  
00:41:59,600 --> 00:41:54,780  
report owner files one million dollar

812  
00:42:06,320 --> 00:41:59,610  
lawsuit after being forced to decapitate

813  
00:42:10,160 --> 00:42:06,330

dog apparently that force was applied by

814

00:42:13,220 --> 00:42:10,170

police now some of these stories would

815

00:42:17,690 --> 00:42:13,230

appear this is just you know one day's

816

00:42:19,670 --> 00:42:17,700

headlines here some of these stories

817

00:42:24,140 --> 00:42:19,680

would appear in major media but some

818

00:42:29,210 --> 00:42:24,150

definitely would not this does not sound

819

00:42:31,790 --> 00:42:29,220

like the news of 15 years ago major

820

00:42:38,779 --> 00:42:31,800

shifts are occurring and even major

821

00:42:47,910 --> 00:42:44,819

so what does this mean when you're in

822

00:42:54,569 --> 00:42:47,920

the middle of a reality or paradigm

823

00:42:59,609 --> 00:42:54,579

shift quite often it's difficult to see

824

00:43:02,960 --> 00:42:59,619

it happening you sense that something is

825

00:43:06,569 --> 00:43:02,970

changing but you're not sure what it is

826

00:43:12,410 --> 00:43:06,579

well one of the major paradigm shifts in

827

00:43:16,289 --> 00:43:12,420

this world now is the nature of news and

828

00:43:19,920 --> 00:43:16,299

how it's being discovered and how it's

829

00:43:23,700 --> 00:43:19,930

being reported and who's reporting it

830

00:43:26,520 --> 00:43:23,710

and yes there are many independent news

831

00:43:28,289 --> 00:43:26,530

sites that you might look at and say

832

00:43:29,970 --> 00:43:28,299

well not interested in that I think it's

833

00:43:31,849 --> 00:43:29,980

all biased and prejudice from whatever

834

00:43:35,670 --> 00:43:31,859

sure okay fine

835

00:43:39,620 --> 00:43:35,680

but then there are maybe a hundred

836

00:43:45,630 --> 00:43:39,630

thousand other independent news sites

837

00:43:48,049 --> 00:43:45,640

where that wouldn't be the case and more

838

00:43:51,630 --> 00:43:48,059

and more people are getting their news

839

00:43:55,260 --> 00:43:51,640

from independent media which means their

840

00:44:00,569 --> 00:43:55,270

view of reality is changed and is

841

00:44:04,700 --> 00:44:00,579

continuing to change this is you know

842

00:44:10,430 --> 00:44:04,710

major stuff here to become aware of

843

00:44:19,910 --> 00:44:15,890

if reality is changing where is it going

844

00:44:23,720 --> 00:44:19,920

to go what's going to happen

845

00:44:26,180 --> 00:44:23,730

I remember that one of the things I used

846

00:44:30,260 --> 00:44:26,190

to lecture about in Los Angeles and

847

00:44:35,650 --> 00:44:30,270

other places back in the let's say I

848

00:44:41,150 --> 00:44:35,660

don't know early 1990s was the

849

00:44:46,160 --> 00:44:41,160

decentralization of power and I pointed

850

00:44:50,779 --> 00:44:46,170

out that even then there was beginning

851

00:44:54,950 --> 00:44:50,789

to be a trend to decentralize power in

852

00:44:59,029 --> 00:44:54,960

the media in news but I had no possible

853

00:45:04,279 --> 00:44:59,039

clue that it was going to explode in the

854

00:45:09,410 --> 00:45:04,289

way that it has decentralization of

855

00:45:15,890 --> 00:45:09,420

power changes reality you sitting there

856

00:45:18,950 --> 00:45:15,900

listening to fade to black you are

857

00:45:26,180 --> 00:45:18,960

plugging into reality at a completely

858

00:45:28,400 --> 00:45:26,190

different level the reports that you're

859

00:45:32,630 --> 00:45:28,410

listening to the interviews that Jimmy

860

00:45:36,710 --> 00:45:32,640

does the guests night after night after

861

00:45:44,349 --> 00:45:36,720

night attracting huge numbers of people

862

00:45:48,460 --> 00:45:44,359

all over the planet this is not merely

863

00:45:53,420 --> 00:45:48,470

entertainment folks this is changing the

864

00:46:00,470 --> 00:45:53,430

reality inside people's skulls that's

865

00:46:05,480 --> 00:46:00,480

what's happening and we have to or

866

00:46:06,250 --> 00:46:05,490

should think about where is this going

867

00:46:13,460 --> 00:46:06,260

to go

868

00:46:17,109 --> 00:46:13,470

and my view on this for a very long time

869

00:46:23,349 --> 00:46:17,119

now has been

870

00:46:29,190 --> 00:46:23,359

that as power decentralizes and as more

871

00:46:34,329 --> 00:46:29,200

and more individuals form their own

872

00:46:37,200 --> 00:46:34,339

fluid view of reality that we are

873

00:46:41,079 --> 00:46:37,210

entering into a new phase in

874

00:46:45,720 --> 00:46:41,089

civilization and society regardless of

875

00:46:49,930 --> 00:46:45,730

what else is happening in government in

876

00:46:59,769 --> 00:46:49,940

education in medicine wherever you want

877

00:47:07,950 --> 00:46:59,779

to look and that is that the individual

878

00:47:13,089 --> 00:47:07,960

is coming forth again as being a vital

879

00:47:16,390 --> 00:47:13,099

factor in the world because we're seeing

880

00:47:22,809 --> 00:47:16,400

much less homogenized reality than we

881

00:47:28,660 --> 00:47:22,819

were before how far is this going to go

882

00:47:31,960 --> 00:47:28,670

in say the next 50 years well I can tell

883

00:47:36,099 --> 00:47:31,970

you for sure that the planners the

884

00:47:39,339 --> 00:47:36,109

technocrats are looking at this

885

00:47:43,239 --> 00:47:39,349

phenomenon and what are they trying to

886

00:47:48,779 --> 00:47:43,249

figure out they're trying to figure out

887

00:47:51,849 --> 00:47:48,789

how they can put the lid back on the pot

888

00:47:58,440 --> 00:47:51,859

they're trying to figure out how they

889

00:48:01,749 --> 00:47:58,450

can somehow bring people back to a

890

00:48:08,090 --> 00:48:01,759

monolithic consensus about reality this

891

00:48:19,200 --> 00:48:13,350

they're trying to build consensus that's

892

00:48:26,280 --> 00:48:19,210

already crumbling consensus about what

893

00:48:33,260 --> 00:48:26,290

is real and what is not real this is the

894

00:48:40,530 --> 00:48:33,270

shift that we're in the middle of now

895

00:48:43,410 --> 00:48:40,540

this is not an orderly change people

896

00:48:46,650 --> 00:48:43,420

have to get used to that this is not the

897

00:48:48,690 --> 00:48:46,660

kind of thing where people say well this

898

00:48:50,760 --> 00:48:48,700

is what we can predict next year in two

899

00:48:55,830 --> 00:48:50,770

years from now and here's how it's going

900

00:49:00,300 --> 00:48:55,840

to play it no no no no no no no this is

901  
00:49:07,610 --> 00:49:00,310  
just the opposite of that it's going to

902  
00:49:12,780 --> 00:49:07,620  
be a bumpy ride in a lot of ways and

903  
00:49:17,460 --> 00:49:12,790  
we're not looking up the road at one new

904  
00:49:21,690 --> 00:49:17,470  
reality that is going to be shared by

905  
00:49:23,580 --> 00:49:21,700  
everybody so the people who say yes

906  
00:49:25,860 --> 00:49:23,590  
we're going into a new reality a big

907  
00:49:29,550 --> 00:49:25,870  
paradigm shift and so we're all going to

908  
00:49:33,060 --> 00:49:29,560  
end up at X and what I'm saying is that

909  
00:49:35,990 --> 00:49:33,070  
is not what is going to happen that's

910  
00:49:40,650 --> 00:49:36,000  
just the kind of replacement theory

911  
00:49:43,290 --> 00:49:40,660  
saying one form of brainwashing is going

912  
00:49:50,870 --> 00:49:43,300  
to be replaced by another a better one

913  
00:49:57,510 --> 00:49:54,720

they want to say now that we've gotten

914

00:50:00,810 --> 00:49:57,520

rid of that horrid old reality let's all

915

00:50:03,480 --> 00:50:00,820

join together in a new RIA and I'm

916

00:50:06,180 --> 00:50:03,490

saying sure if you want to try that you

917

00:50:10,440 --> 00:50:06,190

can but that's not the change that's

918

00:50:14,760 --> 00:50:10,450

going on here that's not the root of

919

00:50:29,670 --> 00:50:22,920

what's happening is you are making

920

00:50:33,069 --> 00:50:29,680

discovering inventing your reality and

921

00:50:37,930 --> 00:50:33,079

you over there you're doing it for

922

00:50:44,880 --> 00:50:37,940

yourself and many many many many people

923

00:50:48,849 --> 00:50:44,890

are doing that where does that leave us

924

00:50:50,500 --> 00:50:48,859

or where will that leave us some people

925

00:50:53,079 --> 00:50:50,510

say well that's a terrible thing because

926  
00:50:56,410 --> 00:50:53,089  
we'll all be sort of like atoms

927  
00:50:58,000 --> 00:50:56,420  
separately floating in space will be

928  
00:51:03,190 --> 00:50:58,010  
isolated from each other

929  
00:51:05,290 --> 00:51:03,200  
buh buh buh buh buh buh really does

930  
00:51:07,559 --> 00:51:05,300  
that guarantee that that's the way it'll

931  
00:51:13,450 --> 00:51:10,569  
we're looking at a new metaphysic here

932  
00:51:17,680 --> 00:51:13,460  
that's emerging and what I'm suggesting

933  
00:51:23,880 --> 00:51:17,690  
is that it's going to be so

934  
00:51:28,270 --> 00:51:23,890  
decentralized 10 20 30 40 years from now

935  
00:51:31,240 --> 00:51:28,280  
that people are going to find new ways

936  
00:51:34,059 --> 00:51:31,250  
to reach across the space and gap

937  
00:51:35,950 --> 00:51:34,069  
between their reality and somebody

938  
00:51:43,120 --> 00:51:35,960

else's reality which could be quite

939

00:51:47,680 --> 00:51:43,130

different quite different and that's

940

00:51:51,670 --> 00:51:47,690

going to be extremely interesting how do

941

00:51:56,910 --> 00:51:51,680

you do that well there is no formula you

942

00:51:59,700 --> 00:51:56,920

do it however you can you figure it out

943

00:52:04,809 --> 00:51:59,710

that's going to become a very

944

00:52:07,920 --> 00:52:04,819

interesting challenge let's call it how

945

00:52:14,440 --> 00:52:11,160

because that's where we're heading and

946

00:52:18,780 --> 00:52:14,450

along the way yes they're going to be

947

00:52:22,380 --> 00:52:18,790

sort of group consciousness as forming

948

00:52:26,140 --> 00:52:22,390

you know because people are afraid to

949

00:52:27,880 --> 00:52:26,150

decentralize too much so they're going

950

00:52:30,370 --> 00:52:27,890

to stop at a very friendly looking

951  
00:52:32,680 --> 00:52:30,380  
restaurant in the psychic you know

952  
00:52:34,450 --> 00:52:32,690  
voyage and say oh there's a lot of

953  
00:52:36,970 --> 00:52:34,460  
people here and I like them so let me

954  
00:52:39,910 --> 00:52:36,980  
settle in here because maybe this will

955  
00:52:42,280 --> 00:52:39,920  
be where I'll make my new psychic home

956  
00:52:44,050 --> 00:52:42,290  
and they'll say for a while and then

957  
00:52:47,500 --> 00:52:44,060  
they'll become dissatisfied with that

958  
00:52:53,040 --> 00:52:47,510  
because it begins to resemble the old

959  
00:52:55,390 --> 00:52:53,050  
sort of mind control strategy of major

960  
00:53:01,600 --> 00:52:55,400  
reality makers and they'll drift away

961  
00:53:04,300 --> 00:53:01,610  
from that but I don't think that it's

962  
00:53:08,940 --> 00:53:04,310  
going to be all that isolating I think

963  
00:53:11,980 --> 00:53:08,950

it's going to be very exciting because

964

00:53:18,880 --> 00:53:11,990

you're going to have many many many many

965

00:53:27,250 --> 00:53:18,890

more people who have established their

966

00:53:31,079 --> 00:53:27,260

own pictures their own sensations their

967

00:53:41,700 --> 00:53:37,549

their own reality it's going to become

968

00:53:45,420 --> 00:53:41,710

imbued strengthened in many many many

969

00:53:48,559 --> 00:53:45,430

individuals and then when they connect

970

00:53:51,059 --> 00:53:48,569

in the ways that they connect there

971

00:53:54,059 --> 00:53:51,069

there's that interesting challenge how

972

00:53:58,109 --> 00:53:54,069

do we reach across the gap and make a

973

00:54:05,219 --> 00:53:58,119

connection and when we do it's going to

974

00:54:09,299 --> 00:54:05,229

be more authentic than it was so rather

975

00:54:15,479 --> 00:54:09,309

than looking at the future as building

976  
00:54:19,650 --> 00:54:15,489  
towards some unity where everybody you

977  
00:54:26,999 --> 00:54:19,660  
know melts down into one fabulous cheese

978  
00:54:29,900 --> 00:54:27,009  
glob I believe the real trend is in the

979  
00:54:40,109 --> 00:54:32,089  
do you centralized decentralized

980  
00:54:47,610 --> 00:54:40,119  
decentralize find your own reality dig

981  
00:54:57,330 --> 00:54:52,830  
find information that pertains to it if

982  
00:55:00,050 --> 00:54:57,340  
you don't like where you settle in make

983  
00:55:06,330 --> 00:55:00,060  
another change find a better reality

984  
00:55:10,350 --> 00:55:06,340  
your own in each case this is an

985  
00:55:14,280 --> 00:55:10,360  
underlying undertow so to speak that's

986  
00:55:16,680 --> 00:55:14,290  
happening the propagandists and the

987  
00:55:18,240 --> 00:55:16,690  
planners and the technocrats are aware

988  
00:55:23,370 --> 00:55:18,250

of it and they are trying everything

989

00:55:28,560 --> 00:55:23,380

they can through social media through

990

00:55:31,880 --> 00:55:28,570

whatever means many means to build a

991

00:55:36,450 --> 00:55:31,890

fence around it and it's not working and

992

00:55:42,120 --> 00:55:36,460

it's going to continue not to work we

993

00:55:48,380 --> 00:55:42,130

are heading toward a reality of millions

994

00:55:52,170 --> 00:55:48,390

of different realities contemplate that

995

00:55:55,290 --> 00:55:52,180

that's my report for tonight know a

996

00:56:02,340 --> 00:55:55,300

little little scary no it's a lot scary

997

00:56:05,040 --> 00:56:02,350

John but why why has this developed it

998

00:56:06,930 --> 00:56:05,050

started you know a couple of decades ago

999

00:56:09,830 --> 00:56:06,940

and it started to fragment out and

1000

00:56:14,160 --> 00:56:09,840

fragment out and fragmented today

1001  
00:56:18,180 --> 00:56:14,170  
clearly that is the agenda you know and

1002  
00:56:20,130 --> 00:56:18,190  
I have to ask why is it so they can

1003  
00:56:23,880 --> 00:56:20,140  
divide and conquer dissension amongst

1004  
00:56:26,930 --> 00:56:23,890  
the troops no I think that what at least

1005  
00:56:32,040 --> 00:56:26,940  
what I'm talking about is this is

1006  
00:56:34,320 --> 00:56:32,050  
happening at the root this is not just

1007  
00:56:36,660 --> 00:56:34,330  
you could say ok well there's a program

1008  
00:56:39,360 --> 00:56:36,670  
to try to just sort of a demise

1009  
00:56:39,930 --> 00:56:39,370  
everybody and try separate them from

1010  
00:56:43,110 --> 00:56:39,940  
each other

1011  
00:56:45,150 --> 00:56:43,120  
sure ok but I think that the real

1012  
00:56:48,540 --> 00:56:45,160  
version of this is happening within

1013  
00:56:52,080 --> 00:56:48,550

individuals this is not a plan from

1014

00:56:56,820 --> 00:56:52,090

above this is where we're going and and

1015

00:57:00,510 --> 00:56:56,830

I this a couple of weeks ago that it

1016

00:57:02,940 --> 00:57:00,520

seems like everybody is ready to do this

1017

00:57:07,140 --> 00:57:02,950

like it's part of our DNA nobody's

1018

00:57:09,030 --> 00:57:07,150

fighting it yeah I think you're right

1019

00:57:11,940 --> 00:57:09,040

and I think that I think that when you

1020

00:57:14,580 --> 00:57:11,950

peel off enough layers of the onion this

1021

00:57:18,930 --> 00:57:14,590

is what people begin to realize that you

1022

00:57:23,310 --> 00:57:18,940

know hey this is why I'm here to develop

1023

00:57:26,070 --> 00:57:23,320

my own you know reality and not to just

1024

00:57:30,390 --> 00:57:26,080

go along with the consensus right right

1025

00:57:33,000 --> 00:57:30,400

and it's fascinating to me where it is

1026

00:57:36,960 --> 00:57:33,010

it's been almost like I said it's been

1027

00:57:40,380 --> 00:57:36,970

building up for a long time but now with

1028

00:57:42,450 --> 00:57:40,390

electronic media multimedia now it and

1029

00:57:47,850 --> 00:57:42,460

in the internet and social media that

1030

00:57:52,200 --> 00:57:47,860

this very fundamental germ is inside of

1031

00:57:53,940 --> 00:57:52,210

all of us and it is it is just visible

1032

00:57:58,380 --> 00:57:53,950

now you know what I mean it's just like

1033

00:58:01,260 --> 00:57:58,390

right in front of us I I believe that to

1034

00:58:03,120 --> 00:58:01,270

be absolutely true I see that happening

1035

00:58:05,820 --> 00:58:03,130

all the time and I think other people do

1036

00:58:09,450 --> 00:58:05,830

too you know and like I said it's not a

1037

00:58:11,400 --> 00:58:09,460

it's a bumpy ride because you can get

1038

00:58:13,380 --> 00:58:11,410

easily discouraged and say well gee I

1039

00:58:14,780 --> 00:58:13,390

don't like this and whatever but it's

1040

00:58:19,800 --> 00:58:14,790

gonna go on anyway

1041

00:58:22,580 --> 00:58:19,810

you know I mean it then may not be as

1042

00:58:24,359 --> 00:58:22,590

comfortable as life seemed to be in the

1043

00:58:27,470 --> 00:58:24,369

1950s right

1044

00:58:31,830 --> 00:58:27,480

when conformity was the name of the game

1045

00:58:35,760 --> 00:58:31,840

but the dividends that pay off in the

1046

00:58:40,020 --> 00:58:35,770

long run are quite fantastic they are

1047

00:58:43,370 --> 00:58:40,030

they are the the days of conformity

1048

00:58:46,710 --> 00:58:43,380

think about it Leave It to Beaver right

1049

00:58:49,349 --> 00:58:46,720

yeah okay Leave It to Beaver that was

1050

00:58:52,050 --> 00:58:49,359

the atomic that the nuclear right that

1051  
00:58:54,680 --> 00:58:52,060  
that was what was supposed to be going

1052  
00:58:59,250 --> 00:58:54,690  
on in every house in the United States

1053  
00:59:01,740 --> 00:58:59,260  
that and and those days those days are

1054  
00:59:05,190 --> 00:59:01,750  
so far gone and so far removed and now

1055  
00:59:08,190 --> 00:59:05,200  
the the individual that that thing that

1056  
00:59:11,390 --> 00:59:08,200  
fragmented thing is here and it's only

1057  
00:59:14,960 --> 00:59:11,400  
going to it's only going to grow but

1058  
00:59:18,829 --> 00:59:14,970  
also if this divide-and-conquer thing is

1059  
00:59:20,660 --> 00:59:18,839  
going on with that I'm fascinated with

1060  
00:59:23,809 --> 00:59:20,670  
what is happening I'm just fascinated

1061  
00:59:27,529 --> 00:59:23,819  
with this meet you meet you it is

1062  
00:59:28,249 --> 00:59:27,539  
fascinating it's just a you know it's

1063  
00:59:31,279 --> 00:59:28,259

incredible

1064

00:59:33,650 --> 00:59:31,289

it truly is truly is by the way we did

1065

00:59:37,700 --> 00:59:33,660

go and watch Network last week after

1066

00:59:40,759 --> 00:59:37,710

this young man oh man oh man

1067

00:59:42,859 --> 00:59:40,769

we may have to cover that again a you

1068

00:59:45,140 --> 00:59:42,869

and I on a future show just the two of

1069

00:59:46,970 --> 00:59:45,150

us and let's break that thing down that

1070

00:59:49,789 --> 00:59:46,980

would be great we could do that scene by

1071

00:59:52,039 --> 00:59:49,799

scene by scene my friend thank you so

1072

00:59:55,190 --> 00:59:52,049

much John be safe out there you too

1073

00:59:59,930 --> 00:59:55,200

Jimmy thanks Jon Rappoport and again

1074

01:00:04,279 --> 00:59:59,940

start your day every day on his no more

1075

01:00:06,579 --> 01:00:04,289

fake news.com absolutely incredible Jon

1076

01:00:10,009 --> 01:00:06,589

Rappoport all right let's kick it off

1077

01:00:12,890 --> 01:00:10,019

Thursday night it is Fator night open

1078

01:00:20,210 --> 01:00:12,900

lines all night long 3 2 3 a 2 5 5 0 for

1079

01:00:22,560 --> 01:00:20,220

5 or 3 2 3 2 7 5 9 6 9 5 this is fade to

1080

01:00:22,570 --> 01:00:32,770

[Music]

1081

01:00:36,770 --> 01:00:34,640

this is fade to black

1082

01:00:40,460 --> 01:00:36,780

with Jimmy Church on the game changer

1083

01:00:42,250 --> 01:00:40,470

radio network and kgr a the global radio

1084

01:00:45,560 --> 01:00:42,260

alliance

1085

01:00:48,890 --> 01:00:45,570

this is KCRA digital broadcasting

1086

01:00:53,690 --> 01:00:48,900

station Salt Lake City Utah Van Buren

1087

01:00:56,600 --> 01:00:53,700

Arkansas hello Fator knots this is Jimmy

1088

01:00:58,970 --> 01:00:56,610

Church and I'm introducing new Pharma

1089

01:01:02,020 --> 01:00:58,980

a company whose products are based on

1090

01:01:06,500 --> 01:01:02,030

science human function based on the

1091

01:01:08,930 --> 01:01:06,510

endocannabinoid system or ECS new pharma

1092

01:01:11,600 --> 01:01:08,940

firmly believes in this science and

1093

01:01:14,480 --> 01:01:11,610

their research indicates that support of

1094

01:01:17,660 --> 01:01:14,490

the EECS provides the beneficial effects

1095

01:01:20,660 --> 01:01:17,670

for a healthy lifestyle new Pharma's

1096

01:01:23,510 --> 01:01:20,670

science includes relief capsules for

1097

01:01:25,580 --> 01:01:23,520

painfully sleep capsules which are

1098

01:01:28,610 --> 01:01:25,590

natural support for occasional

1099

01:01:31,820 --> 01:01:28,620

sleeplessness Foundation is support for

1100

01:01:34,430 --> 01:01:31,830

your ECS and fit capsules support your

1101

01:01:36,680 --> 01:01:34,440

active lifestyle just click on the

1102

01:01:39,500 --> 01:01:36,690

banner at Jimmy Church radio.com and use

1103

01:01:42,500 --> 01:01:39,510

the promo code f to be for a 33 percent

1104

01:01:45,440 --> 01:01:42,510

discount on all of their products or

1105

01:01:48,740 --> 01:01:45,450

visit new farm at calm for all of the

1106

01:01:59,589 --> 01:01:48,750

knowledge on the science that's GNU

1107

01:02:04,099 --> 01:02:02,239

hi this is race Hobbs here repping the

1108

01:02:07,099 --> 01:02:04,109

planet and you're listening to my good

1109

01:02:09,620 --> 01:02:07,109

friend Jimmy Church fade to black

1110

01:02:14,209 --> 01:02:09,630

on the game changer network and the kgr

1111

01:02:16,370 --> 01:02:14,219

a digital broadcast station this is Toby

1112

01:02:36,420 --> 01:02:16,380

Keibell you're listening to Jimmy Church

1113

01:02:41,479 --> 01:02:37,599

[Music]

1114

01:02:45,049 --> 01:02:41,489

ancient life oil life changing the real

1115

01:02:47,660 --> 01:02:45,059

oil CBD is truly ancient life oil from

1116

01:02:50,269 --> 01:02:47,670

the source this oil has no psychoactive

1117

01:02:52,910 --> 01:02:50,279

effect and is also legal in all 50

1118

01:02:55,160 --> 01:02:52,920

states when you're healthy you're happy

1119

01:02:57,469 --> 01:02:55,170

the truth about this wonderful plant is

1120

01:03:00,829 --> 01:02:57,479

that it wants to give back to mankind

1121

01:03:03,949 --> 01:03:00,839

life longevity and happiness ancient

1122

01:03:05,859 --> 01:03:03,959

life oil our golden grain all organic

1123

01:03:09,140 --> 01:03:05,869

non-gmo and infused with high-quality

1124

01:03:12,559 --> 01:03:09,150

liquid coconut oil it's simple just go

1125

01:03:16,519 --> 01:03:12,569

to ancient life oil calm today that's

1126

01:03:20,680 --> 01:03:16,529

ancient life oil calm the best purest

1127

01:03:23,239 --> 01:03:20,690

organic and non-gmo CBD in the world

1128

01:03:24,439 --> 01:03:23,249

gobekli tepe the statements made

1129

01:03:25,430 --> 01:03:24,449

regarding these products have not been

1130

01:03:26,599 --> 01:03:25,440

evaluated by the Food and Drug

1131

01:03:27,979 --> 01:03:26,609

Administration these products are not

1132

01:03:29,779 --> 01:03:27,989

intended to diagnose treat cure or

1133

01:03:31,160 --> 01:03:29,789

prevent any disease please consult your

1134

01:03:32,509 --> 01:03:31,170

health care professional about potential

1135

01:03:34,400 --> 01:03:32,519

interactions or other possible

1136

01:03:36,229 --> 01:03:34,410

complications before using any product

1137

01:03:37,819 --> 01:03:36,239

this is Micah Hanks of the gray lien

1138

01:03:40,160 --> 01:03:37,829

report and you're listening to Jimmy

1139

01:03:42,259 --> 01:03:40,170

church on fade to black across the globe

1140

01:03:45,440 --> 01:03:42,269

on the GameChanger radio network and the

1141

01:03:49,420 --> 01:03:45,450

one and only kgr a radio the planet

1142

01:03:49,730 --> 01:03:49,430

[Music]

1143

01:04:05,640 --> 01:03:49,740

[Applause]

1144

01:04:07,990 --> 01:04:05,650

[Music]

1145

01:04:11,710 --> 01:04:08,000

welcome back fade to black

1146

01:04:18,910 --> 01:04:11,720

Thank You Jon Rappoport no more fake

1147

01:04:21,070 --> 01:04:18,920

newsroom live unreal all right it's

1148

01:04:23,890 --> 01:04:21,080

Thursday night Spader night open lines

1149

01:04:26,500 --> 01:04:23,900

all night long three two three a two

1150

01:04:30,010 --> 01:04:26,510

five five zero four or five or three two

1151  
01:04:31,750 --> 01:04:30,020  
three two seven five nine six nine five

1152  
01:04:34,300 --> 01:04:31,760  
if you're on hold stay right there I'll

1153  
01:04:36,790 --> 01:04:34,310  
start to get the calls in a second but I

1154  
01:04:39,130 --> 01:04:36,800  
wanted to get to a few things that I

1155  
01:04:42,790 --> 01:04:39,140  
always start off every show with and and

1156  
01:04:46,750 --> 01:04:42,800  
that is this happy birthday to today

1157  
01:04:49,720 --> 01:04:46,760  
Michael C Hall of Dexter Six Feet Under

1158  
01:04:55,060 --> 01:04:49,730  
is 46 years old and our dead guys

1159  
01:04:58,420 --> 01:04:55,070  
birthday today is Rick James 1948 to

1160  
01:05:01,420 --> 01:04:58,430  
2004 died at the age of 56 his albums

1161  
01:05:03,610 --> 01:05:01,430  
come and come get it and street songs

1162  
01:05:07,090 --> 01:05:03,620  
influenced so many I can't tell you

1163  
01:05:09,490 --> 01:05:07,100

street songs in my house back in

1164

01:05:11,500 --> 01:05:09,500

Indianapolis that I shared with Bruce

1165

01:05:13,390 --> 01:05:11,510

Pfeiffer and if he's listening tonight

1166

01:05:17,290 --> 01:05:13,400

he notes exactly what I'm talking about

1167

01:05:22,150 --> 01:05:17,300

we played that album back to back to

1168

01:05:24,100 --> 01:05:22,160

back every night for a summer and and he

1169

01:05:26,380 --> 01:05:24,110

also produced Teena Marie the Mary Jane

1170

01:05:28,930 --> 01:05:26,390

girls temptations Eddie Murphy Smokey

1171

01:05:31,630 --> 01:05:28,940

Robinson but he also went to prison for

1172

01:05:35,350 --> 01:05:31,640

kidnapping never got over his drug use

1173

01:05:37,480 --> 01:05:35,360

and on the morning of August 6 2004 he

1174

01:05:41,170 --> 01:05:37,490

was found dead in his apartment at the

1175

01:05:44,230 --> 01:05:41,180

oakwoods in Burbank right down the

1176

01:05:47,050 --> 01:05:44,240

street here and he had so many drugs in

1177

01:05:51,630 --> 01:05:47,060

his bloodstream I can't even pronounce

1178

01:05:56,820 --> 01:05:51,640

these drugs he had alprazolam diazepam

1179

01:06:05,830 --> 01:05:56,830

Burpo pre Burpo boop operon I don't know

1180

01:06:08,560 --> 01:06:05,840

citalopram hydrocodone digoxin cor Afeni

1181

01:06:11,320 --> 01:06:08,570

marine I don't even know methamphetamine

1182

01:06:13,420 --> 01:06:11,330

and cocaine haul in his blood I'm not a

1183

01:06:16,510 --> 01:06:13,430

doctor I can't pronounce those Latin

1184

01:06:18,370 --> 01:06:16,520

terms but nonetheless he influenced so

1185

01:06:20,200 --> 01:06:18,380

many and he's up there right now

1186

01:06:24,490 --> 01:06:20,210

happy birthday Rick James on this day in

1187

01:06:29,260 --> 01:06:24,500

history oh TD the Space Shuttle yes Rita

1188

01:06:31,450 --> 01:06:29,270

really the Space Shuttle OTD 2003 the

1189

01:06:33,490 --> 01:06:31,460

space shuttle Columbia brakes up while

1190

01:06:36,340 --> 01:06:33,500

entering the atmosphere over Texas

1191

01:06:40,330 --> 01:06:36,350

killing all crew all seven crew members

1192

01:06:44,350 --> 01:06:40,340

aboard and our Fader fact today instead

1193

01:06:49,030 --> 01:06:44,360

of a foreign office the Roman Empire had

1194

01:06:50,800 --> 01:06:49,040

a Bureau of barbarians and that is our

1195

01:06:53,140 --> 01:06:50,810

avored fact that's that was their

1196

01:06:57,370 --> 01:06:53,150

foreign office kind of reminds you of

1197

01:06:59,440 --> 01:06:57,380

the United States today alright let's go

1198

01:07:03,160 --> 01:06:59,450

to the phones hi you're live on fade to

1199

01:07:05,860 --> 01:07:03,170

black who's calling hi Jimmy yes hey Bev

1200

01:07:08,200 --> 01:07:05,870

how are you I'm doing good how are you

1201

01:07:11,850 --> 01:07:08,210

I'm fantastic it's Thursday night it's

1202

01:07:16,140 --> 01:07:11,860

fader night Bev yep what's on your mind

1203

01:07:20,890 --> 01:07:16,150

well I agree you know John you know the

1204

01:07:23,580 --> 01:07:20,900

government needs to just lay off you

1205

01:07:32,290 --> 01:07:23,590

know stay out of our lives raising kids

1206

01:07:35,650 --> 01:07:32,300

yes yes yes they got enough control over

1207

01:07:41,760 --> 01:07:35,660

our lives why should they tell us how to

1208

01:07:46,300 --> 01:07:41,770

raise our kids well hang on for a second

1209

01:07:49,810 --> 01:07:46,310

is is that there's there's two aspects

1210

01:07:54,250 --> 01:07:49,820

to that what is yours the second one

1211

01:07:58,360 --> 01:07:54,260

though is I if I had a crystal ball Bev

1212

01:08:02,560 --> 01:07:58,370

I would have our schools more involved

1213

01:08:05,830 --> 01:08:02,570

with our kids lives and and we've lost

1214

01:08:08,640 --> 01:08:05,840

we've lost track of that you know we've

1215

01:08:10,840 --> 01:08:08,650

we've lost track because I used to be

1216

01:08:13,240 --> 01:08:10,850

and I don't want to sound like I'm the

1217

01:08:17,710 --> 01:08:13,250

old guy in the room here but I used to

1218

01:08:19,840 --> 01:08:17,720

be scared of my teachers right I was I

1219

01:08:21,040 --> 01:08:19,850

was scared of the school principal you

1220

01:08:22,750 --> 01:08:21,050

didn't want to go to the principal's

1221

01:08:25,030 --> 01:08:22,760

office you didn't want you know these

1222

01:08:27,420 --> 01:08:25,040

were things that were fundamental in our

1223

01:08:30,430 --> 01:08:27,430

lives and it was part of

1224

01:08:35,820 --> 01:08:30,440

growing up was the respect in school so

1225

01:08:38,230 --> 01:08:35,830

in that aspect I I wish that we had more

1226

01:08:41,830 --> 01:08:38,240

involvement in our children's lives

1227

01:08:46,000 --> 01:08:41,840

because today the teachers got zero

1228

01:08:50,080 --> 01:08:46,010

respect I mean in all most schools and I

1229

01:08:53,860 --> 01:08:50,090

remember and I'm sure you do too that if

1230

01:08:56,349 --> 01:08:53,870

you came back when we were in school we

1231

01:08:58,810 --> 01:08:56,359

had corporal punishment that's right and

1232

01:09:02,950 --> 01:08:58,820

if you've got that at school when you

1233

01:09:05,670 --> 01:09:02,960

got home you've got it again and and you

1234

01:09:10,560 --> 01:09:05,680

know when it came to corporal punishment

1235

01:09:14,740 --> 01:09:10,570

today there is such a stigma on that and

1236

01:09:18,640 --> 01:09:14,750

but if I went home and and said to my

1237

01:09:21,220 --> 01:09:18,650

dad or mom that I got whacked today by

1238

01:09:25,440 --> 01:09:21,230

the teachers at school their response

1239

01:09:29,170 --> 01:09:25,450

would be well you probably asked for it

1240

01:09:31,120 --> 01:09:29,180

right my dad wasn't gonna go to the

1241

01:09:32,910 --> 01:09:31,130

school the next day and kick down the

1242

01:09:36,730 --> 01:09:32,920

front door and threatened a lawsuit

1243

01:09:39,400 --> 01:09:36,740

that's nope nope and and second and the

1244

01:09:41,560 --> 01:09:39,410

other part is I probably wouldn't tell

1245

01:09:44,560 --> 01:09:41,570

my parents that I got whacked

1246

01:09:47,349 --> 01:09:44,570

is that that means I deserved it I did

1247

01:09:49,240 --> 01:09:47,359

something in school and and and let's

1248

01:09:51,790 --> 01:09:49,250

just keep that between the school and me

1249

01:09:56,020 --> 01:09:51,800

and and not it omit this to my parents

1250

01:09:59,110 --> 01:09:56,030

and that's really the truth art school

1251

01:10:01,990 --> 01:09:59,120

well when we were in school I know I'm

1252

01:10:05,410 --> 01:10:02,000

older than you are but when we were in

1253

01:10:07,680 --> 01:10:05,420

school if we got corporal punishment

1254

01:10:12,130 --> 01:10:07,690

then the school would call our parents

1255

01:10:15,160 --> 01:10:12,140

and let them know and then oh boy yeah

1256

01:10:18,550 --> 01:10:15,170

he's probably and we got home then we

1257

01:10:21,760 --> 01:10:18,560

got in trouble a second time yeah and

1258

01:10:25,840 --> 01:10:21,770

and again I see we are in such a

1259

01:10:28,000 --> 01:10:25,850

politically correct world right now yeah

1260

01:10:31,360 --> 01:10:28,010

that these words that I'm saying are

1261

01:10:33,790 --> 01:10:31,370

probably offensive to a younger

1262

01:10:36,280 --> 01:10:33,800

generation out there or you know that I

1263

01:10:38,439 --> 01:10:36,290

don't know what I'm talking about I do

1264

01:10:41,229 --> 01:10:38,449

know what I'm talking about

1265

01:10:44,169 --> 01:10:41,239

and I'm not some damaged individual I

1266

01:10:47,410 --> 01:10:44,179

wasn't a damaged kid when it happened

1267

01:10:50,140 --> 01:10:47,420

you know and that's that's it and you

1268

01:10:53,880 --> 01:10:50,150

know in a weird way it was kind of fun

1269

01:10:56,620 --> 01:10:53,890

it was kind of cool all right you know

1270

01:10:58,600 --> 01:10:56,630

you walked into a classroom and a

1271

01:11:01,240 --> 01:10:58,610

teacher had their paddle up on the

1272

01:11:08,110 --> 01:11:01,250

chalkboard right they're looking at you

1273

01:11:09,310 --> 01:11:08,120

you know yeah hey hey Bev thank you so

1274

01:11:11,500 --> 01:11:09,320

much for the phone call

1275

01:11:13,930 --> 01:11:11,510

be safe and be well and give my best

1276

01:11:18,850 --> 01:11:13,940

to Bob okay sure we're not one to let

1277

01:11:20,560 --> 01:11:18,860

you know yes I get my glasses I got my

1278

01:11:25,330 --> 01:11:20,570

glasses on

1279

01:11:26,680 --> 01:11:25,340

oh man we lost Bev just like that Wow

1280

01:11:28,360 --> 01:11:26,690

that was weird

1281

01:11:32,890 --> 01:11:28,370

hi you're live on fade to black who's

1282

01:11:36,300 --> 01:11:32,900

calling reaming can you hear me yes cool

1283

01:11:38,890 --> 01:11:36,310

hey man this is Steve I'm in Oregon I

1284

01:11:41,490 --> 01:11:38,900

used to be I lived in Louisiana that's

1285

01:11:46,830 --> 01:11:41,500

where the accents from but uh hey man

1286

01:11:50,620 --> 01:11:46,840

I'm gonna have to skip out on the

1287

01:11:51,750 --> 01:11:50,630

conscious life Expo this weekend oh man

1288

01:11:54,610 --> 01:11:51,760

too bad

1289

01:11:57,310 --> 01:11:54,620

but I've already got my early bird

1290

01:11:58,720 --> 01:11:57,320

tickets to contact in the desert that's

1291

01:12:03,070 --> 01:11:58,730

what I'm talkin about

1292

01:12:05,080 --> 01:12:03,080

cool yeah and I'm just trying to like

1293

01:12:09,160 --> 01:12:05,090

you know go ahead and plan out a little

1294

01:12:10,840 --> 01:12:09,170

bit of ahead I was just curious do you

1295

01:12:13,390 --> 01:12:10,850

know like there's a lot of stuff going

1296

01:12:18,280 --> 01:12:13,400

on at night is everybody camping out or

1297

01:12:21,250 --> 01:12:18,290

what's the deal I spoke to them about

1298

01:12:26,350 --> 01:12:21,260

that now there's go to the you been to

1299

01:12:27,880 --> 01:12:26,360

the website see if there is camping

1300

01:12:31,930 --> 01:12:27,890

there we were talking about that over

1301

01:12:35,050 --> 01:12:31,940

the weekend and I can't remember Steve I

1302

01:12:37,780 --> 01:12:35,060

don't want to sound dumb right now but

1303

01:12:40,030 --> 01:12:37,790

I'm feeling dumb yeah we just talked

1304

01:12:43,720 --> 01:12:40,040

about it and there was a conversation so

1305

01:12:45,160 --> 01:12:43,730

I know that there is camping so there's

1306

01:12:46,900 --> 01:12:45,170

got to be something on their website

1307

01:12:49,810 --> 01:12:46,910

about it is that what you want to do so

1308

01:12:53,080 --> 01:12:49,820

many people do well yeah I'm you know

1309

01:12:55,420 --> 01:12:53,090

I'm thinking camping probably try to get

1310

01:12:59,530 --> 01:12:55,430

me some of those green balls between now

1311

01:13:01,170 --> 01:12:59,540

and then right and uh you know just

1312

01:13:04,480 --> 01:13:01,180

hanging out and having fun at night

1313

01:13:06,550 --> 01:13:04,490

because I'm not much of a sleeper when

1314

01:13:10,870 --> 01:13:06,560

there's excitement going on and there

1315

01:13:13,930 --> 01:13:10,880

will be a lot of it for sure I mean the

1316

01:13:15,970 --> 01:13:13,940

resort is is really nice really cool I

1317

01:13:18,880 --> 01:13:15,980

know that there's some camping right

1318

01:13:21,220 --> 01:13:18,890

next door close by I don't know if they

1319

01:13:24,700 --> 01:13:21,230

have it on-site like they did over in

1320

01:13:28,120 --> 01:13:24,710

Joshua Tree but what's really cool about

1321

01:13:30,670 --> 01:13:28,130

that part of the desert

1322

01:13:33,040 --> 01:13:30,680

is the night vision and what goes on

1323

01:13:34,480 --> 01:13:33,050

there at night is extraordinary so you

1324

01:13:36,940 --> 01:13:34,490

could have a great time

1325

01:13:39,460 --> 01:13:36,950

and you know the fader knots will be

1326

01:13:41,350 --> 01:13:39,470

grouping together and as we get closer

1327

01:13:42,970 --> 01:13:41,360

to contact in the desert there'll be a

1328

01:13:45,520 --> 01:13:42,980

lot of conversation about it

1329

01:13:47,710 --> 01:13:45,530

so you'll know you'll know where the

1330

01:13:51,370 --> 01:13:47,720

events are happening and where everybody

1331

01:13:56,140 --> 01:13:51,380

is getting together so Jimmy let me uh

1332

01:13:59,020 --> 01:13:56,150

just say one thing about the disclosure

1333

01:14:02,260 --> 01:13:59,030

and what's been going on recently uh I

1334

01:14:07,890 --> 01:14:02,270

was a medic in the Army for six years

1335

01:14:12,040 --> 01:14:07,900

and so throughout my life time in the

1336

01:14:14,410 --> 01:14:12,050

Army I got to play around with a lot of

1337

01:14:16,660 --> 01:14:14,420

cool toys right because everybody like

1338

01:14:19,000 --> 01:14:16,670

to give Doc you know like the biggest

1339

01:14:22,780 --> 01:14:19,010

gun they could find with the coolest new

1340

01:14:25,180 --> 01:14:22,790

gas you know gadget or whatever and I

1341

01:14:27,910 --> 01:14:25,190

can tell you that looking up at the

1342

01:14:33,420 --> 01:14:27,920

night sky with night-vision goggles on

1343

01:14:36,220 --> 01:14:33,430

is uh it's totally a game changer and

1344

01:14:40,780 --> 01:14:36,230

anybody that can actually get their

1345

01:14:44,380 --> 01:14:40,790

hands on a tool like that is very luck

1346

01:14:48,250 --> 01:14:44,390

yeah it's we the company that we work

1347

01:14:51,220 --> 01:14:48,260

with bearing optics we have our night

1348

01:14:53,110 --> 01:14:51,230

vision events every year we do it a few

1349

01:14:55,960 --> 01:14:53,120

times a year different conferences

1350

01:14:59,290 --> 01:14:55,970

around the country and and the first

1351

01:15:01,750 --> 01:14:59,300

time that I did it which was four years

1352

01:15:03,310 --> 01:15:01,760

ago I had heard about it and heard about

1353

01:15:06,190 --> 01:15:03,320

I've seen the videos and I had heard

1354

01:15:09,250 --> 01:15:06,200

about it but you don't understand that

1355

01:15:12,210 --> 01:15:09,260

what what goes on when you do the night

1356

01:15:15,520 --> 01:15:12,220

vision is this and it's very simple you

1357

01:15:18,280 --> 01:15:15,530

look up into the sky with your eyeballs

1358

01:15:20,920 --> 01:15:18,290

like you've done every night for your

1359

01:15:22,690 --> 01:15:20,930

life right you're used to saying and

1360

01:15:25,240 --> 01:15:22,700

then you throw you look through the

1361

01:15:28,450 --> 01:15:25,250

night vision and then you take a look

1362

01:15:30,490 --> 01:15:28,460

and you see things you pull the night

1363

01:15:32,410 --> 01:15:30,500

vision down and you look this is what

1364

01:15:33,880 --> 01:15:32,420

everybody does the first time then you

1365

01:15:35,290 --> 01:15:33,890

pull the night vision down and you're

1366

01:15:37,120 --> 01:15:35,300

looking you're like wait a minute and

1367

01:15:39,340 --> 01:15:37,130

then you go back to the night vision and

1368

01:15:40,960 --> 01:15:39,350

you're like holy crap that's what's

1369

01:15:43,570 --> 01:15:40,970

going on up there right now

1370

01:15:46,149 --> 01:15:43,580

and you hear everybody yelling and

1371

01:15:48,160 --> 01:15:46,159

screaming and then you start to

1372

01:15:49,930 --> 01:15:48,170

look at what everybody else is looking

1373

01:15:51,939 --> 01:15:49,940

at and you are seeing that and then you

1374

01:15:56,620 --> 01:15:51,949

pull the night vision and it's not there

1375

01:15:57,520 --> 01:15:56,630

it's crazy to go through and it is truly

1376

01:16:00,250 --> 01:15:57,530

a game changer

1377

01:16:01,020 --> 01:16:00,260

it's an epiphany it's a life-changing

1378

01:16:04,510 --> 01:16:01,030

event

1379

01:16:07,450 --> 01:16:04,520

I'm just curious though life if you and

1380

01:16:09,399 --> 01:16:07,460

I can look up at the night sky just like

1381

01:16:11,439 --> 01:16:09,409

a couplet that you know in the last

1382

01:16:13,840 --> 01:16:11,449

couple of days with the super moon scene

1383

01:16:17,229 --> 01:16:13,850

the crazy you know like orb lighting up

1384

01:16:21,459 --> 01:16:17,239

the sky alright we can look at the sky

1385

01:16:24,939 --> 01:16:21,469

and see that there are you AP's UFOs

1386

01:16:28,090 --> 01:16:24,949

call it whatever you want but what are

1387

01:16:30,700 --> 01:16:28,100

we gonna what do you think even if they

1388

01:16:33,520 --> 01:16:30,710

came out and said the White House like

1389

01:16:35,740 --> 01:16:33,530

laying on the lawn I get that but what

1390

01:16:40,419 --> 01:16:35,750

do you think our government is actually

1391

01:16:45,340 --> 01:16:40,429

gonna do for us by disclosing aliens or

1392

01:16:49,300 --> 01:16:45,350

whatever you want to call it well this

1393

01:16:52,570 --> 01:16:49,310

is there's about 50 ways to answer that

1394

01:16:56,050 --> 01:16:52,580

question but this is what I think this

1395

01:17:01,120 --> 01:16:56,060

is my personal take ok and my personal

1396

01:17:03,490 --> 01:17:01,130

take is if they are disclosing like they

1397

01:17:05,830 --> 01:17:03,500

did you know this this thing that

1398

01:17:08,950 --> 01:17:05,840

happened on December 16th if they are

1399

01:17:12,370 --> 01:17:08,960

disclosing then is it because they need

1400

01:17:15,520 --> 01:17:12,380

to get out in front of something else

1401

01:17:20,320 --> 01:17:15,530

that's about to break and ease the blow

1402

01:17:23,350 --> 01:17:20,330

right ease the blow to us or is there

1403

01:17:26,680 --> 01:17:23,360

something else going on that they cannot

1404

01:17:30,669 --> 01:17:26,690

control that and and Steven Greer

1405

01:17:32,950 --> 01:17:30,679

brought that up yeah so you know what

1406

01:17:37,720 --> 01:17:32,960

what what's the real reason I you know

1407

01:17:40,180 --> 01:17:37,730

what as things continue hold on for a

1408

01:17:43,780 --> 01:17:40,190

second Steve if things can play you okay

1409

01:17:45,430 --> 01:17:43,790

if things continue like they are then

1410

01:17:47,890 --> 01:17:45,440

those questions are gonna get answered

1411

01:17:49,840 --> 01:17:47,900

for us you know if they continue like

1412

01:17:55,479 --> 01:17:49,850

they are we're gonna find out exactly

1413

01:17:58,000 --> 01:17:55,489

what is going on and okay got it Rita

1414

01:18:00,879 --> 01:17:58,010

yes I'm up and running

1415

01:18:03,279 --> 01:18:00,889

I'm sorry about that Steve our computers

1416

01:18:05,950 --> 01:18:03,289

one of our one of our computer systems

1417

01:18:09,069 --> 01:18:05,960

just crashed and is back online I'm

1418

01:18:14,040 --> 01:18:09,079

letting Rita know I got one more

1419

01:18:21,600 --> 01:18:14,050

question for you sure okay do you think

1420

01:18:25,120 --> 01:18:21,610

that the rock stardom that some of the

1421

01:18:26,399 --> 01:18:25,130

members of the community kind of you

1422

01:18:28,959 --> 01:18:26,409

know I mean we all got to have our

1423

01:18:32,560 --> 01:18:28,969

matriarch sore patriarchs whatever you

1424

01:18:38,020 --> 01:18:32,570

want to call it but sometimes I feel

1425

01:18:40,359 --> 01:18:38,030

like their information is you know not

1426

01:18:43,359 --> 01:18:40,369

always bringing something new to the

1427

01:18:45,339 --> 01:18:43,369

table and before I go you know like

1428

01:18:49,120 --> 01:18:45,349

spending a whole bunch of money on these

1429

01:18:52,299 --> 01:18:49,130

girls extra stuff for the conference's

1430

01:18:56,200 --> 01:18:52,309

and stuff like that you know I Jimmy I'm

1431

01:18:59,080 --> 01:18:56,210

just curious as like some of my favorite

1432

01:19:02,049 --> 01:18:59,090

speakers you know like are some of the

1433

01:19:04,509 --> 01:19:02,059

more of lesser-known

1434

01:19:08,319 --> 01:19:04,519

members of the community and you know

1435

01:19:11,979 --> 01:19:08,329

like dr. Greer last night came on and I

1436

01:19:15,609 --> 01:19:11,989

mean he's I haven't seen a whole lot

1437

01:19:18,189 --> 01:19:15,619

from him lately and but last night I

1438

01:19:21,339 --> 01:19:18,199

didn't really hear anything new from it

1439

01:19:24,399 --> 01:19:21,349

well and yeah and and and Steve you

1440

01:19:26,020 --> 01:19:24,409

bring up a great point and and thank you

1441

01:19:28,839 --> 01:19:26,030

for the phone call by the way thank you

1442

01:19:31,180 --> 01:19:28,849

so much Steve I'm gonna say this one of

1443

01:19:34,720 --> 01:19:31,190

the things that we try to do here at

1444

01:19:38,109 --> 01:19:34,730

fade to black constantly is we try to

1445

01:19:41,950 --> 01:19:38,119

have first-time guests and if you go

1446

01:19:43,899 --> 01:19:41,960

back and you look at our schedule and

1447

01:19:46,899 --> 01:19:43,909

you look at the guests that we have

1448

01:19:50,500 --> 01:19:46,909

brought on over the last 4 going on 5

1449

01:19:52,330 --> 01:19:50,510

years of so many our first-time guests

1450

01:19:55,560 --> 01:19:52,340

that's why I do the first-time guests

1451

01:19:59,770 --> 01:19:55,570

disclaimer to remind everybody of

1452

01:20:01,810 --> 01:19:59,780

somebody that is is new not only to fade

1453

01:20:05,250 --> 01:20:01,820

to black but hopefully to our audience

1454

01:20:08,979 --> 01:20:05,260

so we're always pushing for that also

1455

01:20:11,200 --> 01:20:08,989

with conscious life Expo and contact in

1456

01:20:14,110 --> 01:20:11,210

the desert one of the things

1457

01:20:15,400 --> 01:20:14,120

that they are doing and they talk to us

1458

01:20:21,160 --> 01:20:15,410

about this all the time

1459

01:20:25,480 --> 01:20:21,170

okay who is new who is it who it you

1460

01:20:29,020 --> 01:20:25,490

know and and Rita and I are in constant

1461

01:20:32,620 --> 01:20:29,030

touch with these conferences to suggest

1462

01:20:36,130 --> 01:20:32,630

somebody new somebody that's got fresh

1463

01:20:39,610 --> 01:20:36,140

information coming forward and that is

1464

01:20:42,370 --> 01:20:39,620

is bright and is connected and is in

1465

01:20:44,620 --> 01:20:42,380

touch and I'm here to tell you wait till

1466

01:20:45,400 --> 01:20:44,630

you see who we have on Monday show on

1467

01:20:49,480 --> 01:20:45,410

fade to black

1468

01:20:51,790 --> 01:20:49,490

right first-time guests so we are

1469

01:20:54,820 --> 01:20:51,800

constantly pushing for that and so are

1470

01:20:55,690 --> 01:20:54,830

those conferences okay and and see and

1471

01:20:58,770 --> 01:20:55,700

the other thing is with those

1472

01:21:02,500 --> 01:20:58,780

conferences there are certain speakers

1473

01:21:04,450 --> 01:21:02,510

that people want to see they want to see

1474

01:21:06,040 --> 01:21:04,460

Jorge Neri they want to see SU clothes

1475

01:21:09,100 --> 01:21:06,050

they want to see Linda Moulton Howe and

1476

01:21:13,720 --> 01:21:09,110

David Wilcock they want to see those you

1477

01:21:16,330 --> 01:21:13,730

know erich von daniken there are you

1478

01:21:19,990 --> 01:21:16,340

know Richard Dolan these are very very

1479

01:21:23,430 --> 01:21:20,000

important people and researchers to the

1480

01:21:26,890 --> 01:21:23,440

community and it's a festive atmosphere

1481

01:21:28,600 --> 01:21:26,900

that that is going on and you need that

1482

01:21:30,670 --> 01:21:28,610

part of it too absolutely

1483

01:21:34,930 --> 01:21:30,680

hi you're live on fade to black who's

1484

01:21:37,810 --> 01:21:34,940

calling me this is Eric in Denver

1485

01:21:42,790 --> 01:21:37,820

Colorado hey Eric in Denver Colorado how

1486

01:21:46,090 --> 01:21:42,800

are you well I'm doing pretty good I was

1487

01:21:50,710 --> 01:21:46,100

in the shower when that first lady was

1488

01:21:53,950 --> 01:21:50,720

on talking about the presentation at

1489

01:21:56,500 --> 01:21:53,960

conscious life Expo concerning

1490

01:21:59,080 --> 01:21:56,510

consciousness in UFOs and I had a

1491

01:22:03,220 --> 01:21:59,090

thought hit me well that was going on

1492

01:22:06,400 --> 01:22:03,230

what's that and that is well you've got

1493

01:22:10,570 --> 01:22:06,410

the e said E and some places in Sedona

1494

01:22:12,850 --> 01:22:10,580

that offer tourism viewing and using the

1495

01:22:17,920 --> 01:22:12,860

optics that you are all familiar with

1496

01:22:21,190 --> 01:22:17,930

but I know that in general it is quite

1497

01:22:23,710 --> 01:22:21,200

common to ask these crafts as they

1498

01:22:24,950 --> 01:22:23,720

appear to fire up or turn or something

1499

01:22:29,080 --> 01:22:24,960

of the

1500

01:22:32,180 --> 01:22:29,090

to that effect and I was wondering I

1501  
01:22:33,979 --> 01:22:32,190  
don't have the experience myself and so

1502  
01:22:37,040 --> 01:22:33,989  
I'm not really sure if I'm on the right

1503  
01:22:40,790 --> 01:22:37,050  
track if when you're thinking that and

1504  
01:22:44,090 --> 01:22:40,800  
you're asking in effect to control the

1505  
01:22:47,660 --> 01:22:44,100  
craft or ask it to do something at a

1506  
01:22:51,110 --> 01:22:47,670  
request maybe just maybe consciously

1507  
01:22:53,570 --> 01:22:51,120  
through your own thinking you are at

1508  
01:22:59,229 --> 01:22:53,580  
that point piloting those craft yourself

1509  
01:23:02,770 --> 01:22:59,239  
and they are allowing it fan

1510  
01:23:07,790 --> 01:23:02,780  
unbelievable thought but no pun intended

1511  
01:23:11,600 --> 01:23:07,800  
intended is that possible

1512  
01:23:14,110 --> 01:23:11,610  
you know why wouldn't it be I mean

1513  
01:23:21,170 --> 01:23:14,120

that's the thing why why wouldn't it be

1514

01:23:24,020 --> 01:23:21,180

there is a certain amount of of

1515

01:23:28,100 --> 01:23:24,030

happiness of things that are going on at

1516

01:23:32,990 --> 01:23:28,110

that moment when and suddenly they seem

1517

01:23:38,209 --> 01:23:33,000

to be appearing and I have I have said

1518

01:23:40,310 --> 01:23:38,219

this yeah I don't know why it happens

1519

01:23:41,540 --> 01:23:40,320

the way that it does right I don't know

1520

01:23:43,310 --> 01:23:41,550

because we have a certain amount of

1521

01:23:44,690 --> 01:23:43,320

accidents that happen you're driving

1522

01:23:47,840 --> 01:23:44,700

down the road you see something in the

1523

01:23:49,910 --> 01:23:47,850

sky a couple of nights ago outside boom

1524

01:23:51,890 --> 01:23:49,920

something appears and those are

1525

01:23:56,330 --> 01:23:51,900

accidents you know black triangle

1526

01:23:58,670 --> 01:23:56,340

cruises by that's a one-time thing right

1527

01:24:02,360 --> 01:23:58,680

but when you get a group of people

1528

01:24:04,940 --> 01:24:02,370

together and you all are asking for this

1529

01:24:08,630 --> 01:24:04,950

to happen and then suddenly for the next

1530

01:24:10,370 --> 01:24:08,640

two or three hours things are zipping by

1531

01:24:12,590 --> 01:24:10,380

things are lighting up things are

1532

01:24:14,630 --> 01:24:12,600

winking and saying hello and it's blue

1533

01:24:17,810 --> 01:24:14,640

and it's red and it's orange and it's

1534

01:24:20,420 --> 01:24:17,820

yellow and and and this is happening you

1535

01:24:24,380 --> 01:24:20,430

have to stop and ask yourself is it

1536

01:24:27,140 --> 01:24:24,390

because we we want this to occur is it

1537

01:24:30,470 --> 01:24:27,150

happening because we are inviting them

1538

01:24:34,100 --> 01:24:30,480

down you know no now taking it to the

1539

01:24:36,830 --> 01:24:34,110

next level of us controlling that craft

1540

01:24:38,810 --> 01:24:36,840

I wouldn't it almost be the same thing

1541

01:24:42,109 --> 01:24:38,820

almost

1542

01:24:45,620 --> 01:24:42,119

well that that's when another related

1543

01:24:48,350 --> 01:24:45,630

thought at the same time hit me also

1544

01:24:52,490 --> 01:24:48,360

something common practice in these

1545

01:24:54,529 --> 01:24:52,500

places that you go to to experience this

1546

01:24:56,660 --> 01:24:54,539

I'm not saying necessarily that you have

1547

01:24:59,569 --> 01:24:56,670

to go to these places to experience this

1548

01:25:02,779 --> 01:24:59,579

I think that this is available and it's

1549

01:25:04,819 --> 01:25:02,789

presented to you as you just said as an

1550

01:25:07,370 --> 01:25:04,829

opportunity when you see craft I think

1551  
01:25:10,189 --> 01:25:07,380  
that is an opportunity to become at that

1552  
01:25:11,540 --> 01:25:10,199  
point a pilot or copilot right but you

1553  
01:25:13,310 --> 01:25:11,550  
can go to these places

1554  
01:25:17,080 --> 01:25:13,320  
so in effect by going to these places

1555  
01:25:20,359 --> 01:25:17,090  
you're already prepping your mind with

1556  
01:25:23,379 --> 01:25:20,369  
expectation with a sort of pre

1557  
01:25:26,240 --> 01:25:23,389  
meditative state and you're visualizing

1558  
01:25:31,879 --> 01:25:26,250  
somewhat what you are expecting to see

1559  
01:25:34,459 --> 01:25:31,889  
and by doing that you've set aside fear

1560  
01:25:37,299 --> 01:25:34,469  
you've put that aside so it is not a

1561  
01:25:40,430 --> 01:25:37,309  
fearful thing it is something that is

1562  
01:25:43,250 --> 01:25:40,440  
exciting and you become focused and you

1563  
01:25:46,040 --> 01:25:43,260

you're very narrow-minded on a

1564

01:25:49,339 --> 01:25:46,050

particular subject matter and dialed in

1565

01:25:50,149 --> 01:25:49,349

Sean so sure alleviated that fear to

1566

01:25:54,589 --> 01:25:50,159

this practice

1567

01:25:58,549 --> 01:25:54,599

you're now and set up yourself to I mean

1568

01:26:00,950 --> 01:25:58,559

we all know that physics quantum physics

1569

01:26:02,660 --> 01:26:00,960

tells us there's not really any distance

1570

01:26:03,290 --> 01:26:02,670

because we have spooky action at a

1571

01:26:06,439 --> 01:26:03,300

distance

1572

01:26:08,569 --> 01:26:06,449

right right like things happen right

1573

01:26:11,720 --> 01:26:08,579

point a point simultaneously

1574

01:26:13,910 --> 01:26:11,730

well remove the distance you're in

1575

01:26:16,490 --> 01:26:13,920

effect already in the pilots feet you're

1576

01:26:20,600 --> 01:26:16,500

just consciously assuming the role of

1577

01:26:25,220 --> 01:26:20,610

being the pilot with your thought and

1578

01:26:29,890 --> 01:26:25,230

preparation and perhaps when we see

1579

01:26:34,459 --> 01:26:29,900

craft that seem random maybe that's just

1580

01:26:38,149 --> 01:26:34,469

creation or universe kind of letting you

1581

01:26:41,450 --> 01:26:38,159

know that you're ready now fly it well

1582

01:26:43,609 --> 01:26:41,460

let me yes yes and and this is what is

1583

01:26:45,669 --> 01:26:43,619

really cool about what you are saying

1584

01:26:50,750 --> 01:26:45,679

here and I think that you are spot-on

1585

01:26:51,830 --> 01:26:50,760

the money and I'll tell you why the the

1586

01:26:55,339 --> 01:26:51,840

the can

1587

01:26:59,390 --> 01:26:55,349

action of mind of consciousness between

1588

01:27:02,000 --> 01:26:59,400

us and them they understand well where

1589

01:27:03,109 --> 01:27:02,010

we we're getting close to that but they

1590

01:27:05,899 --> 01:27:03,119

do it

1591

01:27:11,000 --> 01:27:05,909

and and I'll give you a perfect example

1592

01:27:16,330 --> 01:27:11,010

of that words not random four years ago

1593

01:27:18,680 --> 01:27:16,340

Rita and I had this rented this cabin

1594

01:27:22,520 --> 01:27:18,690

thing out in the middle of the desert

1595

01:27:25,310 --> 01:27:22,530

right and we got the we got the fader

1596

01:27:26,810 --> 01:27:25,320

knobs together and when we did that and

1597

01:27:28,970 --> 01:27:26,820

Eric I want to thank you for the phone

1598

01:27:33,890 --> 01:27:28,980

call by the way okay thank you for that

1599

01:27:35,689 --> 01:27:33,900

and we I've got to get to this other

1600

01:27:37,939 --> 01:27:35,699

call that's coming in Eric so let me

1601

01:27:39,919 --> 01:27:37,949

grab this we've been waiting for this

1602

01:27:41,870 --> 01:27:39,929

ecology let me let me grab this but I'm

1603

01:27:45,830 --> 01:27:41,880

gonna I'm gonna answer your question and

1604

01:27:47,689 --> 01:27:45,840

it's this we were out we rented this

1605

01:27:52,189 --> 01:27:47,699

cabin in the middle of the desert and

1606

01:27:53,990 --> 01:27:52,199

when we did that we invited over maybe a

1607

01:27:57,080 --> 01:27:54,000

dozen friends and we're out in the

1608

01:27:59,750 --> 01:27:57,090

middle of the desert and and so we had

1609

01:28:03,709 --> 01:27:59,760

Steve Murillo there from MUFON we had

1610

01:28:07,700 --> 01:28:03,719

Alex Mastretta there the author and

1611

01:28:10,220 --> 01:28:07,710

maybe made ten other people that but

1612

01:28:14,780 --> 01:28:10,230

that part doesn't matter we were out on

1613

01:28:17,450 --> 01:28:14,790

the patio and at that moment somebody

1614

01:28:19,879 --> 01:28:17,460

says and we're just you know we had a we

1615

01:28:21,770 --> 01:28:19,889

had a dozen pizzas stacked you know we

1616

01:28:25,129 --> 01:28:21,780

had you know we're drinking and beer and

1617

01:28:26,660 --> 01:28:25,139

whatever by vodka shots and but we were

1618

01:28:28,850 --> 01:28:26,670

in the middle of nowhere there was

1619

01:28:29,990 --> 01:28:28,860

nothing around us it was just brush and

1620

01:28:30,500 --> 01:28:30,000

desert in the mountains in the

1621

01:28:33,470 --> 01:28:30,510

background

1622

01:28:36,020 --> 01:28:33,480

no lights nothing like that and somebody

1623

01:28:39,859 --> 01:28:36,030

says would it be cool if uh you know if

1624

01:28:43,700 --> 01:28:39,869

the UFO just popped up and at that

1625

01:28:46,970 --> 01:28:43,710

moment and I was facing facing out from

1626

01:28:49,970 --> 01:28:46,980

the cabin at that moment out in the

1627

01:28:52,339 --> 01:28:49,980

middle of the desert this white ball now

1628

01:28:54,979 --> 01:28:52,349

if there wasn't a dozen people there as

1629

01:28:59,899 --> 01:28:54,989

witnesses it's just a story but this is

1630

01:29:03,169 --> 01:28:59,909

what happened this white ball shoots up

1631

01:29:05,360 --> 01:29:03,179

out of the middle of the desert no smoke

1632

01:29:08,240 --> 01:29:05,370

no lights no trail no nothing to

1633

01:29:10,880 --> 01:29:08,250

this white glowing ball it lasted for

1634

01:29:13,360 --> 01:29:10,890

about two seconds went from the desert

1635

01:29:16,130 --> 01:29:13,370

floor in a perfect straight line

1636

01:29:19,940 --> 01:29:16,140

straight up to the Stars and disappeared

1637

01:29:22,550 --> 01:29:19,950

into the atmosphere we were dumbstruck I

1638

01:29:25,760 --> 01:29:22,560

was like did that just happened and

1639

01:29:28,340 --> 01:29:25,770

we're all just watching it just

1640

01:29:30,230 --> 01:29:28,350

disappear into the black went straight

1641

01:29:35,810 --> 01:29:30,240

up into the stars and it was like two

1642

01:29:38,510 --> 01:29:35,820

one two three gone now I can't explain

1643

01:29:41,180 --> 01:29:38,520

that I don't know what it was I don't

1644

01:29:44,540 --> 01:29:41,190

know if it was us or them or or some

1645

01:29:47,840 --> 01:29:44,550

strange interdimensional American Indian

1646

01:29:50,570 --> 01:29:47,850

entity I don't know but it happened and

1647

01:29:51,830 --> 01:29:50,580

that's what the crazy part is all right

1648

01:29:54,620 --> 01:29:51,840

let's go back to the phones hi you're

1649

01:29:56,390 --> 01:29:54,630

live on fade to black who's calling yeah

1650

01:29:58,910 --> 01:29:56,400

this is Richard Doty how you doing Jimmy

1651

01:30:02,630 --> 01:29:58,920

hey Richard how are you sir

1652

01:30:04,730 --> 01:30:02,640

I'm doing great you sound amazing

1653

01:30:06,620 --> 01:30:04,740

you sound perfectly you sound like

1654

01:30:09,160 --> 01:30:06,630

you're here in the studio underground

1655

01:30:14,690 --> 01:30:09,170

[Laughter]

1656

01:30:18,560 --> 01:30:14,700

Richard Richard Doty okay

1657

01:30:19,700 --> 01:30:18,570

welcome to the show as you well I'm

1658

01:30:21,590 --> 01:30:19,710

gonna say this with you I'm completely

1659

01:30:25,520 --> 01:30:21,600

surprised by this and you already know

1660

01:30:27,160 --> 01:30:25,530

that so there you go but Richard you've

1661

01:30:31,040 --> 01:30:27,170

been talked about a lot on this show

1662

01:30:37,010 --> 01:30:31,050

over the years what are you up to these

1663

01:30:40,250 --> 01:30:37,020

days well I'm I'm just working for a

1664

01:30:45,610 --> 01:30:40,260

couple different producers and trying to

1665

01:30:51,350 --> 01:30:45,620

get some things produced in on the air

1666

01:30:53,600 --> 01:30:51,360

doing some advising mostly with a

1667

01:30:56,390 --> 01:30:53,610

particular producer I can't I can't

1668

01:30:58,370 --> 01:30:56,400

discuss who but and I can't discuss

1669

01:31:03,710 --> 01:30:58,380

really the project but we've been

1670

01:31:09,260 --> 01:31:03,720

working a lot in Nevada filming by two

1671

01:31:12,380 --> 01:31:09,270

weeks ago we filmed through two or three

1672

01:31:17,890 --> 01:31:12,390

days in Nevada and just different sites

1673

01:31:19,219 --> 01:31:17,900

in Nevada for an upcoming series so

1674

01:31:22,819 --> 01:31:19,229

Richard

1675

01:31:26,989 --> 01:31:22,829

is it okay if we speak freely yes

1676

01:31:30,790 --> 01:31:26,999

absolutely okay I know that I know that

1677

01:31:34,899 --> 01:31:30,800

you know that I know that you know about

1678

01:31:38,629 --> 01:31:34,909

about your history in the past and and

1679

01:31:41,600 --> 01:31:38,639

the the information the stories and so

1680

01:31:45,410 --> 01:31:41,610

forth and and video and interviews and

1681

01:31:48,109 --> 01:31:45,420

and and information and and so it's been

1682

01:31:51,709 --> 01:31:48,119

in the UFO community for a very very

1683

01:31:56,479 --> 01:31:51,719

very long time and there are those out

1684

01:32:00,859 --> 01:31:56,489

there myself included that's when we go

1685

01:32:03,199 --> 01:32:00,869

through your part of our history

1686

01:32:06,620 --> 01:32:03,209

you know our collective history that

1687

01:32:09,739 --> 01:32:06,630

there is a very disturbing part of it

1688

01:32:12,199 --> 01:32:09,749

that makes us you know feel a little

1689

01:32:16,069 --> 01:32:12,209

uncomfortable little dirty and myself

1690

01:32:21,759 --> 01:32:16,079

included and you were you were right in

1691

01:32:25,549 --> 01:32:21,769

the middle of that heated heated area

1692

01:32:27,199 --> 01:32:25,559

looking back and we can we can certainly

1693

01:32:30,739 --> 01:32:27,209

talk about anything that you would like

1694

01:32:34,370 --> 01:32:30,749

to talk about now but today do you feel

1695

01:32:37,299 --> 01:32:34,380

any any guilt or would you go back and

1696

01:32:38,689 --> 01:32:37,309

change anything when it comes to

1697

01:32:41,600 --> 01:32:38,699

bennewitz

1698

01:32:44,029 --> 01:32:41,610

or the way that things went down or was

1699

01:32:47,259 --> 01:32:44,039

it just your job in the Air Force and

1700

01:32:51,759 --> 01:32:47,269

you were just doing what you were told

1701

01:32:54,709 --> 01:32:51,769

well going back to those days in the 80s

1702

01:32:57,279 --> 01:32:54,719

I had a job to do

1703

01:33:04,040 --> 01:32:57,289

I was sanctioned to do certain things

1704

01:33:06,919 --> 01:33:04,050

missions based on a larger plan and they

1705

01:33:08,419 --> 01:33:06,929

were and first of all let me know let me

1706

01:33:10,910 --> 01:33:08,429

say that I wasn't the only person

1707

01:33:14,600 --> 01:33:10,920

involved in this there's a hundred and

1708

01:33:17,439 --> 01:33:14,610

twenty-two other agents that were doing

1709

01:33:21,189 --> 01:33:17,449

what I was doing investigating and

1710

01:33:24,890 --> 01:33:21,199

phenomenas UFO sightings UFO incidents

1711

01:33:27,020 --> 01:33:24,900

involving Air Force or occurring on Air

1712

01:33:30,140 --> 01:33:27,030

Force installations or in the vicinity

1713

01:33:31,839 --> 01:33:30,150

Air Force installations right and so

1714

01:33:33,029 --> 01:33:31,849

when we go back to the bennewitz

1715

01:33:36,600 --> 01:33:33,039

Internet

1716

01:33:38,660 --> 01:33:36,610

bennewitz operation I did what I was

1717

01:33:43,649 --> 01:33:38,670

told to do I was something it was I was

1718

01:33:48,390 --> 01:33:43,659

given a mission and I did my mission but

1719

01:33:54,359 --> 01:33:48,400

a lot of what what is is spread in the

1720

01:33:57,750 --> 01:33:54,369

internet isn't factual they I know I I

1721

01:34:00,779 --> 01:33:57,760

heard somebody on coast-to-coast some

1722

01:34:03,959 --> 01:34:00,789

some months ago talking about it saying

1723

01:34:07,979 --> 01:34:03,969

how I brainwashed Paul bennewitz and

1724

01:34:12,810 --> 01:34:07,989

well if anyone knew Paul bennewitz he

1725

01:34:17,370 --> 01:34:12,820

was a very strict down-to-earth type of

1726

01:34:19,290 --> 01:34:17,380

person and he was his own personality if

1727

01:34:21,870 --> 01:34:19,300

he can understand what that means he has

1728

01:34:27,470 --> 01:34:21,880

as he had his own thought pattern and

1729

01:34:29,819 --> 01:34:27,480

own own reason and so I couldn't have

1730

01:34:33,390 --> 01:34:29,829

convinced him to do something that he

1731

01:34:35,700 --> 01:34:33,400

didn't want to do I never had to

1732

01:34:39,839 --> 01:34:35,710

convince him to do anything during this

1733

01:34:41,839 --> 01:34:39,849

operation he he was he was convinced

1734

01:34:44,759 --> 01:34:41,849

that he was in contact with

1735

01:34:47,729 --> 01:34:44,769

extraterrestrials all I had to do was go

1736

01:34:49,649 --> 01:34:47,739

along with what he said and we did with

1737

01:34:52,890 --> 01:34:49,659

me and some others we just said you know

1738

01:34:55,290 --> 01:34:52,900

Paul if you think that's an extra

1739

01:34:58,229 --> 01:34:55,300

truster you have on that screen and then

1740

01:35:02,370 --> 01:34:58,239

I'm gonna believe you and and and so

1741

01:35:04,500 --> 01:35:02,380

that that's all we did we just we sat

1742

01:35:07,890 --> 01:35:04,510

back and listened to him and he

1743

01:35:09,660 --> 01:35:07,900

convinced himself that what he was doing

1744

01:35:12,270 --> 01:35:09,670

what he was saying the pictures a risk

1745

01:35:17,069 --> 01:35:12,280

taken involved extraterrestrials and

1746

01:35:18,930 --> 01:35:17,079

when years later when I sat down with

1747

01:35:22,020 --> 01:35:18,940

him after this was all over with and

1748

01:35:24,000 --> 01:35:22,030

told Paul Paul listen what you were

1749

01:35:26,250 --> 01:35:24,010

seeing really wasn't you yeah I couldn't

1750

01:35:32,310 --> 01:35:26,260

convince him otherwise he wasn't going

1751  
01:35:35,520 --> 01:35:32,320  
to listen to me so it was really easy an

1752  
01:35:38,399 --> 01:35:35,530  
easy operation because he he convinced

1753  
01:35:40,649 --> 01:35:38,409  
himself to believe into it but there was

1754  
01:35:43,080 --> 01:35:40,659  
okay let me ask you a couple let's

1755  
01:35:46,399 --> 01:35:43,090  
actually clear the air right you were

1756  
01:35:48,950 --> 01:35:46,409  
there and I'm not sure

1757  
01:35:52,189 --> 01:35:48,960  
if it was me that was hosting on coast

1758  
01:35:55,879 --> 01:35:52,199  
to coast that night I don't remember a

1759  
01:35:58,370 --> 01:35:55,889  
converse that conversation so I don't

1760  
01:36:00,830 --> 01:35:58,380  
know what you're referring to directly

1761  
01:36:03,860 --> 01:36:00,840  
but certainly that has been mentioned a

1762  
01:36:06,169 --> 01:36:03,870  
lot over the years that that that's what

1763  
01:36:10,520 --> 01:36:06,179

went on but but let me ask you this

1764

01:36:12,560 --> 01:36:10,530

did you go into bennewitz his house and

1765

01:36:14,620 --> 01:36:12,570

move his furniture around to mess with

1766

01:36:17,740 --> 01:36:14,630

them did that ever happen

1767

01:36:20,330 --> 01:36:17,750

that's that's absolutely false I

1768

01:36:22,550 --> 01:36:20,340

wouldn't have had permission to do that

1769

01:36:26,410 --> 01:36:22,560

I mean I couldn't have unless I got some

1770

01:36:29,360 --> 01:36:26,420

sort of a search warrant to do that I

1771

01:36:32,030 --> 01:36:29,370

have possibly done that and I didn't do

1772

01:36:34,939 --> 01:36:32,040

that did anybody in the air force move

1773

01:36:36,890 --> 01:36:34,949

furniture around in his house not not

1774

01:36:38,780 --> 01:36:36,900

that I know of not that I know of but

1775

01:36:41,120 --> 01:36:38,790

you have to understand that there was

1776

01:36:43,459 --> 01:36:41,130

another agency intimately involved in

1777

01:36:46,490 --> 01:36:43,469

this and that was a national security

1778

01:36:49,879 --> 01:36:46,500

agency right they didn't coordinate what

1779

01:36:51,919 --> 01:36:49,889

they were doing with us and and the

1780

01:36:54,500 --> 01:36:51,929

particular incident I tell people is a

1781

01:36:56,720 --> 01:36:54,510

when I was I was at Paul's house myself

1782

01:36:59,600 --> 01:36:56,730

and another agent by name is steve at

1783

01:37:02,649 --> 01:36:59,610

set we were at his house one night it

1784

01:37:05,270 --> 01:37:02,659

was a rainy night in albuquerque and

1785

01:37:08,000 --> 01:37:05,280

paul said there's somebody across the

1786

01:37:11,240 --> 01:37:08,010

street in that house and the corner and

1787

01:37:13,520 --> 01:37:11,250

and paul said but that house is vacant

1788

01:37:16,189 --> 01:37:13,530

there shouldn't be anybody in there so

1789

01:37:18,919 --> 01:37:16,199

we watched and we could see lights going

1790

01:37:21,260 --> 01:37:18,929

on over there and we could realize what

1791

01:37:24,229 --> 01:37:21,270

we were seeing or were lights on a

1792

01:37:29,390 --> 01:37:24,239

camera a video camera and i understand

1793

01:37:32,810 --> 01:37:29,400

this is like 1983 8283 time frame right

1794

01:37:35,360 --> 01:37:32,820

and so and so i said you know what

1795

01:37:38,169 --> 01:37:35,370

somebody somebody's recording something

1796

01:37:42,250 --> 01:37:38,179

over there Paul so Steve and I went out

1797

01:37:45,770 --> 01:37:42,260

I'd call a Albuquerque Police Department

1798

01:37:49,340 --> 01:37:45,780

officer that I knew he arrived and he's

1799

01:37:51,800 --> 01:37:49,350

parked a block away and we we came up an

1800

01:37:55,729 --> 01:37:51,810

alley and we saw a vehicle parked behind

1801  
01:37:59,209 --> 01:37:55,739  
this vacant house and so we recorded a

1802  
01:38:00,260 --> 01:37:59,219  
license number the elbe the Albuquerque

1803  
01:38:02,150 --> 01:38:00,270  
Police Officer and

1804  
01:38:06,080 --> 01:38:02,160  
and the door because it was like

1805  
01:38:09,070 --> 01:38:06,090  
somebody came to the door we identified

1806  
01:38:14,330 --> 01:38:09,080  
himself with federal credentials as a

1807  
01:38:15,890 --> 01:38:14,340  
agent and the Albuquerque Police Officer

1808  
01:38:17,600 --> 01:38:15,900  
who's there his name was Darrell turned

1809  
01:38:18,200 --> 01:38:17,610  
to me and he said you guys know each

1810  
01:38:20,420 --> 01:38:18,210  
other

1811  
01:38:22,040 --> 01:38:20,430  
and I looked at his credentials and it

1812  
01:38:23,450 --> 01:38:22,050  
was national security agency and they

1813  
01:38:25,430 --> 01:38:23,460

said what are you guys doing here

1814

01:38:28,790 --> 01:38:25,440

he said we're doing the same thing

1815

01:38:30,710 --> 01:38:28,800

you're doing I said well we need to

1816

01:38:31,970 --> 01:38:30,720

coordinate this he said well you're

1817

01:38:35,180 --> 01:38:31,980

gonna have to coordinate with our

1818

01:38:38,090 --> 01:38:35,190

supervisors and he shut the door and I

1819

01:38:39,530 --> 01:38:38,100

and I the the APD officer and knocked on

1820

01:38:40,550 --> 01:38:39,540

the door again and said hey you guys

1821

01:38:43,190 --> 01:38:40,560

have permission here

1822

01:38:46,040 --> 01:38:43,200

he said yeah we're renting the house and

1823

01:38:48,020 --> 01:38:46,050

so so that's an example of them doing

1824

01:38:49,970 --> 01:38:48,030

something that wasn't coordinated with

1825

01:38:54,020 --> 01:38:49,980

us we had no idea what they were doing

1826

01:38:57,380 --> 01:38:54,030

the next day I contacted the NSA

1827

01:39:02,180 --> 01:38:57,390

representative on base mm-hmm and I had

1828

01:39:05,240 --> 01:39:02,190

a myself and and my supervisor went to

1829

01:39:07,700 --> 01:39:05,250

their office sat down and said listen if

1830

01:39:10,310 --> 01:39:07,710

you guys are doing something regarding

1831

01:39:13,550 --> 01:39:10,320

this operation then we need to know

1832

01:39:16,180 --> 01:39:13,560

about it and the supervisor said we were

1833

01:39:20,240 --> 01:39:16,190

tell you what we we can tell you and

1834

01:39:23,540 --> 01:39:20,250

they did but it was we knew or I

1835

01:39:24,920 --> 01:39:23,550

realized that they were doing more than

1836

01:39:26,660 --> 01:39:24,930

they were telling us they were doing

1837

01:39:29,540 --> 01:39:26,670

what did they say that they were doing

1838

01:39:31,160 --> 01:39:29,550

Richard do you remember there were and

1839

01:39:34,970 --> 01:39:31,170

they were interested in his

1840

01:39:38,030 --> 01:39:34,980

communications devices how he was and

1841

01:39:39,920 --> 01:39:38,040

and this isn't a secret anymore but Paul

1842

01:39:42,140 --> 01:39:39,930

was actually tapping I don't know how

1843

01:39:45,320 --> 01:39:42,150

exactly I'm not a I'm not a scientist

1844

01:39:49,120 --> 01:39:45,330

but he was tapping into a community as

1845

01:39:52,310 --> 01:39:49,130

secure communications system on Kirtland

1846

01:39:56,180 --> 01:39:52,320

that was operated by the National

1847

01:39:59,390 --> 01:39:56,190

Security Agency I and that's one of the

1848

01:40:05,780 --> 01:39:59,400

reason we started this because NSA tasks

1849

01:40:07,280 --> 01:40:05,790

us with with investigating it and so and

1850

01:40:09,920 --> 01:40:07,290

I'm not sure how he did it but they were

1851  
01:40:11,480 --> 01:40:09,930  
interesting to know how he was doing it

1852  
01:40:14,209 --> 01:40:11,490  
and whether he was working with anyone

1853  
01:40:16,250 --> 01:40:14,219  
else right so that's

1854  
01:40:21,379 --> 01:40:16,260  
that's why they were involved in it the

1855  
01:40:25,310 --> 01:40:21,389  
famous box of pictures that he had in

1856  
01:40:29,689 --> 01:40:25,320  
his home again we're going to refer to

1857  
01:40:32,239 --> 01:40:29,699  
urban legend here Richard that you saw

1858  
01:40:35,000 --> 01:40:32,249  
the pictures that he was taking and

1859  
01:40:39,049 --> 01:40:35,010  
that's that some of these pictures

1860  
01:40:41,540 --> 01:40:39,059  
clearly showed craft on the ground with

1861  
01:40:44,089 --> 01:40:41,550  
you know flying saw it literally that

1862  
01:40:48,200 --> 01:40:44,099  
was the description with legs lit up

1863  
01:40:51,109 --> 01:40:48,210

refueling taken off at Kirtland and that

1864

01:40:53,419 --> 01:40:51,119

you saw these photographs and then after

1865

01:40:54,890 --> 01:40:53,429

those photographs disappeared in the Box

1866

01:41:00,790 --> 01:40:54,900

disappeared what can you tell me about

1867

01:41:04,339 --> 01:41:00,800

that well yeah there's there's maybe

1868

01:41:08,109 --> 01:41:04,349

five percent of that accurate that most

1869

01:41:13,939 --> 01:41:08,119

of it's not he had it he had a box of

1870

01:41:17,239 --> 01:41:13,949

photograph at actually was a a file box

1871

01:41:19,549 --> 01:41:17,249

that you could lock and he kept when I

1872

01:41:21,830 --> 01:41:19,559

first met Paul going back some time

1873

01:41:25,390 --> 01:41:21,840

myself and Jerry Miller world over his

1874

01:41:27,919 --> 01:41:25,400

residence and we were discussing his his

1875

01:41:29,330 --> 01:41:27,929

computer system he had and of course

1876

01:41:31,939 --> 01:41:29,340

this is back in the 80s and he had a

1877

01:41:35,209 --> 01:41:31,949

pretty sophisticated computer system and

1878

01:41:38,450 --> 01:41:35,219

plus all these other electrical

1879

01:41:41,799 --> 01:41:38,460

devices that he had on his roof and he

1880

01:41:45,919 --> 01:41:41,809

he kept pointing to a box on his desk in

1881

01:41:48,500 --> 01:41:45,929

his house and he said that right there

1882

01:41:50,930 --> 01:41:48,510

will prove the existence of what I mean

1883

01:41:53,239 --> 01:41:50,940

what I have here he kept saying that to

1884

01:41:56,239 --> 01:41:53,249

us but he would never open it and show

1885

01:41:59,000 --> 01:41:56,249

us eventually one day one night after

1886

01:42:01,310 --> 01:41:59,010

dinner I was there with him having

1887

01:42:03,739 --> 01:42:01,320

dinner with him and his wife I asked

1888

01:42:05,270 --> 01:42:03,749

Paul I said what about these what about

1889

01:42:08,509 --> 01:42:05,280

that box you get pointing to what's in

1890

01:42:13,009 --> 01:42:08,519

that box he said photographs I said well

1891

01:42:15,290 --> 01:42:13,019

can I see it so he opened we went from

1892

01:42:17,959 --> 01:42:15,300

his dining room table to his office he

1893

01:42:21,979 --> 01:42:17,969

opened up the box and he laid out on a

1894

01:42:23,689 --> 01:42:21,989

big table somewhat a conference table he

1895

01:42:26,060 --> 01:42:23,699

said I want you to go to the other room

1896

01:42:28,410 --> 01:42:26,070

and I'm gonna lay these out cuz because

1897

01:42:30,630 --> 01:42:28,420

I don't want you to see what order

1898

01:42:32,550 --> 01:42:30,640

well I'm gonna eventually see it but I

1899

01:42:34,200 --> 01:42:32,560

said I did what he asked me to do I came

1900

01:42:36,479 --> 01:42:34,210

back and I looked at and I wasn't

1901

01:42:39,450 --> 01:42:36,489

supposed to touch him but he did have he

1902

01:42:43,020 --> 01:42:39,460

had I don't know how many quite a few

1903

01:42:47,459 --> 01:42:43,030

I'd say maybe 50 somewhere between 45

1904

01:42:50,400 --> 01:42:47,469

and 50 photographs of UFOs that were on

1905

01:42:53,520 --> 01:42:50,410

the ground that were in the air that

1906

01:42:57,209 --> 01:42:53,530

were flying next to aircrafts well some

1907

01:43:01,040 --> 01:42:57,219

of them I recognized as as photographs

1908

01:43:04,320 --> 01:43:01,050

taken somewhere else or in some other

1909

01:43:06,750 --> 01:43:04,330

venue a one particular one I saw that I

1910

01:43:09,150 --> 01:43:06,760

recognized immediately was a it was a

1911

01:43:11,130 --> 01:43:09,160

photograph of the McMinnville Oregon

1912

01:43:13,410 --> 01:43:11,140

incident I'm sure Jimmy you know about

1913

01:43:15,240 --> 01:43:13,420

that of course right sometime in the

1914

01:43:17,640 --> 01:43:15,250

fifties I don't remember exactly when in

1915

01:43:19,080 --> 01:43:17,650

the 50s well I looked at these and I

1916

01:43:22,260 --> 01:43:19,090

didn't want to embarrass him and say

1917

01:43:25,350 --> 01:43:22,270

well I've seen these before so a lot of

1918

01:43:29,880 --> 01:43:25,360

them were pictures that were had already

1919

01:43:32,729 --> 01:43:29,890

been in in certain circuits someplace in

1920

01:43:34,020 --> 01:43:32,739

magazines or some other of course we

1921

01:43:36,180 --> 01:43:34,030

didn't have the internet back then so it

1922

01:43:38,670 --> 01:43:36,190

hadn't been magazines or books or

1923

01:43:41,870 --> 01:43:38,680

something and it looked to me like most

1924

01:43:45,390 --> 01:43:41,880

of them were a picture of a picture and

1925

01:43:47,220 --> 01:43:45,400

but there were some that he he dead he

1926

01:43:50,270 --> 01:43:47,230

had taken and it was clear that he had

1927

01:43:53,700 --> 01:43:50,280

taken him over Kirtland Air Force Base

1928

01:43:56,370 --> 01:43:53,710

because of the terrain I could look at

1929

01:43:58,979 --> 01:43:56,380

the Train and see it was Kirtland but he

1930

01:44:00,570 --> 01:43:58,989

took pictures of things and I can't to

1931

01:44:02,970 --> 01:44:00,580

this day

1932

01:44:06,870 --> 01:44:02,980

explain what he was what he took a

1933

01:44:08,880 --> 01:44:06,880

picture of in fact our we had an expert

1934

01:44:11,430 --> 01:44:08,890

had some another agent who was a

1935

01:44:13,770 --> 01:44:11,440

photographic specialist come in and look

1936

01:44:16,560 --> 01:44:13,780

at these pictures to see to try to

1937

01:44:18,840 --> 01:44:16,570

figure out what is that and when was

1938

01:44:21,260 --> 01:44:18,850

that taken and he had a day yeah daytime

1939

01:44:24,840 --> 01:44:21,270

so we knew when it was taken but we

1940

01:44:28,050 --> 01:44:24,850

there wasn't any other record on base of

1941

01:44:31,260 --> 01:44:28,060

anybody reporting a particularly ruler

1942

01:44:33,600 --> 01:44:31,270

for some other craft unusual craft lying

1943

01:44:35,990 --> 01:44:33,610

next to it an aircraft coming in for

1944

01:44:39,060 --> 01:44:36,000

landing so you had some that were

1945

01:44:41,700 --> 01:44:39,070

unexplained but most of those were

1946

01:44:45,380 --> 01:44:41,710

easily explained as it has empty

1947

01:44:48,030 --> 01:44:45,390

taking a picture of a picture did you

1948

01:44:52,470 --> 01:44:48,040

again I'm referring to urban legend

1949

01:44:54,150 --> 01:44:52,480

you're with me now and I appreciate you

1950

01:44:56,010 --> 01:44:54,160

being here and answering these questions

1951

01:44:59,190 --> 01:44:56,020

because we these are things that we've

1952

01:45:02,820 --> 01:44:59,200

always wanted to know did you provide

1953

01:45:06,209 --> 01:45:02,830

Paul Ben of Ben awaits documents

1954

01:45:09,950 --> 01:45:06,219

pertaining to the UFO subject proving

1955

01:45:15,330 --> 01:45:09,960

the existence of UFOs that you created

1956

01:45:21,240 --> 01:45:15,340

no no no what we what we I didn't even

1957

01:45:26,450 --> 01:45:21,250

do it another agent did this and and we

1958

01:45:35,640 --> 01:45:26,460

we took a particular briefing document

1959

01:45:39,360 --> 01:45:35,650

that we had and we let Paul read it and

1960

01:45:41,370 --> 01:45:39,370

it was in fact classified I mean the

1961

01:45:44,490 --> 01:45:41,380

classification wasn't real we put a

1962

01:45:47,040 --> 01:45:44,500

classification on it to convince Paul

1963

01:45:49,680 --> 01:45:47,050

that what he was reading was real but I

1964

01:45:52,020 --> 01:45:49,690

didn't do that I wasn't there at the

1965

01:45:53,790 --> 01:45:52,030

time fact during that time period I was

1966

01:45:57,740 --> 01:45:53,800

in Washington DC this is something else

1967

01:46:01,770 --> 01:45:57,750

but some other people had done that now

1968

01:46:06,630 --> 01:46:01,780

NSA had a long two-hour meeting with

1969

01:46:10,320 --> 01:46:06,640

Paul some time towards the end of the

1970

01:46:14,610 --> 01:46:10,330

operation and I'm not sure what they did

1971

01:46:16,979 --> 01:46:14,620

or what they showed him I know what has

1972

01:46:20,310 --> 01:46:16,989

been written and I know why you asked

1973

01:46:23,220 --> 01:46:20,320

that question but I never personally

1974

01:46:26,060 --> 01:46:23,230

showed him anything like that why what's

1975

01:46:30,510 --> 01:46:26,070

the goal in doing something like that

1976

01:46:32,070 --> 01:46:30,520

you know is it okay I'll let you answer

1977

01:46:34,260 --> 01:46:32,080

that because you know I've got like

1978

01:46:38,160 --> 01:46:34,270

three questions out of my right behind

1979

01:46:41,810 --> 01:46:38,170

that but what's the goal in doing that

1980

01:46:44,940 --> 01:46:41,820

it's spreading it's spreading something

1981

01:46:46,709 --> 01:46:44,950

is spreading disinformation your that's

1982

01:46:49,530 --> 01:46:46,719

what you want to say yeah absolutely I

1983

01:46:53,250 --> 01:46:49,540

agree with number percent but what we

1984

01:46:53,580 --> 01:46:53,260

what we do hold on hold on Richard hold

1985

01:46:58,500 --> 01:46:53,590

on

1986

01:47:00,689 --> 01:46:58,510

said that she showed him a briefing

1987

01:47:03,240 --> 01:47:00,699

document that you changed the class you

1988

01:47:06,270 --> 01:47:03,250

added a classification - are you saying

1989

01:47:08,310 --> 01:47:06,280

that that briefing document was not that

1990

01:47:10,439 --> 01:47:08,320

that was disinformation or was the

1991

01:47:15,140 --> 01:47:10,449

briefing document an actual briefing

1992

01:47:18,330 --> 01:47:15,150

document I'm confused document it was a

1993

01:47:20,430 --> 01:47:18,340

it was disinformation it wasn't real

1994

01:47:23,970 --> 01:47:20,440

there were some of the things in it

1995

01:47:26,850 --> 01:47:23,980

probably was like I said I didn't I saw

1996

01:47:30,720 --> 01:47:26,860

this later I saw it in the file later

1997

01:47:33,780 --> 01:47:30,730

that it was done by an another agent so

1998

01:47:36,540 --> 01:47:33,790

when you say me I didn't my my

1999

01:47:40,350 --> 01:47:36,550

organization therefore sauce I did right

2000

01:47:45,209 --> 01:47:40,360

but I didn't person I didn't create

2001

01:47:47,970 --> 01:47:45,219

right what I wanted it was a fake

2002

01:47:50,640 --> 01:47:47,980

document with the fake classification

2003

01:47:52,649 --> 01:47:50,650

used for disinformation shown to Paul

2004

01:47:55,109 --> 01:47:52,659

bennewitz you were in DC you weren't

2005

01:48:00,930 --> 01:47:55,119

there when the fake document was shown

2006

01:48:02,609 --> 01:48:00,940

to him now right no now now we're clear

2007

01:48:04,530 --> 01:48:02,619

okay I just wanted to get that other way

2008

01:48:06,450 --> 01:48:04,540

I didn't know if you see it sounded like

2009

01:48:08,339 --> 01:48:06,460

you had suggested that the document was

2010

01:48:10,350 --> 01:48:08,349

real you just added a top secret

2011

01:48:13,109 --> 01:48:10,360

classification but that wasn't the case

2012

01:48:18,060 --> 01:48:13,119

it was it was it was a fake document all

2013

01:48:19,709 --> 01:48:18,070

along got it okay so it was secret it

2014

01:48:20,160 --> 01:48:19,719

was secret I don't believe it was top

2015

01:48:23,820 --> 01:48:20,170

secret

2016

01:48:25,919 --> 01:48:23,830

I carry my as far as I can remember it

2017

01:48:28,200 --> 01:48:25,929

was secret I believe it was just secret

2018

01:48:32,850 --> 01:48:28,210

you know was it I think it was a one or

2019

01:48:36,120 --> 01:48:32,860

two page like a summary you spent a long

2020

01:48:38,790 --> 01:48:36,130

time so I I can't remember but but the

2021

01:48:45,629 --> 01:48:38,800

reason we do this the reason we did that

2022

01:48:48,060 --> 01:48:45,639

is if somebody was if somebody had

2023

01:48:52,979 --> 01:48:48,070

gotten into some real information some

2024

01:48:56,160 --> 01:48:52,989

real top-secret communications systems

2025

01:48:59,189 --> 01:48:56,170

or real top secret operations that were

2026  
01:49:04,050 --> 01:48:59,199  
occurring on Kirtland that involves some

2027  
01:49:06,600 --> 01:49:04,060  
really highly classified projects we

2028  
01:49:07,439 --> 01:49:06,610  
won't would want that person to think

2029  
01:49:11,069 --> 01:49:07,449  
that what they

2030  
01:49:15,060 --> 01:49:11,079  
we're actually seeing was UFOs and not

2031  
01:49:17,699 --> 01:49:15,070  
real US government operations where they

2032  
01:49:19,979 --> 01:49:17,709  
can go out and start spreading this out

2033  
01:49:22,290 --> 01:49:19,989  
and and eventually during that time

2034  
01:49:26,040 --> 01:49:22,300  
period of course the Soviets would would

2035  
01:49:28,739 --> 01:49:26,050  
end up with it so so it's it's a what we

2036  
01:49:29,819 --> 01:49:28,749  
don't call it a disinformation call it

2037  
01:49:31,410 --> 01:49:29,829  
counterintelligence of the

2038  
01:49:34,169 --> 01:49:31,420

counterintelligence operation where we

2039

01:49:39,299 --> 01:49:34,179

tried to keep them thinking okay it's

2040

01:49:41,430 --> 01:49:39,309

it's a UFO it's not really a a a I mean

2041

01:49:44,040 --> 01:49:41,440

we think we want them to think it's a

2042

01:49:48,120 --> 01:49:44,050

UFO and not the real operation that they

2043

01:49:51,000 --> 01:49:48,130

might have accidentally got into and now

2044

01:49:55,140 --> 01:49:51,010

this disinformation obviously is going

2045

01:49:58,169 --> 01:49:55,150

to snowball throughout the UFO community

2046

01:50:01,709 --> 01:49:58,179

too as well I mean it was that part of

2047

01:50:06,569 --> 01:50:01,719

it was that part of your goal no and we

2048

01:50:08,969 --> 01:50:06,579

we we didn't at that point we didn't

2049

01:50:13,350 --> 01:50:08,979

look beyond Paul bennewitz the operation

2050

01:50:16,259 --> 01:50:13,360

was was targeted for Paul bennewitz and

2051  
01:50:19,020 --> 01:50:16,269  
his companies under scientific right eye

2052  
01:50:22,529 --> 01:50:19,030  
and what where it went from there what

2053  
01:50:24,750 --> 01:50:22,539  
wouldn't be our responsibility and let

2054  
01:50:27,330 --> 01:50:24,760  
me tell you now what and this is no

2055  
01:50:31,859 --> 01:50:27,340  
longer classified because it was

2056  
01:50:34,560 --> 01:50:31,869  
Declassified some years ago what the Air

2057  
01:50:38,430 --> 01:50:34,570  
Force was doing what NSA was doing was

2058  
01:50:41,549 --> 01:50:38,440  
they had a facility on Kirtland that was

2059  
01:50:44,009 --> 01:50:41,559  
shooting a laser at Soviet satellites as

2060  
01:50:49,049 --> 01:50:44,019  
it was coming over and there was a

2061  
01:50:51,810 --> 01:50:49,059  
communication system used to to mask and

2062  
01:50:55,080 --> 01:50:51,820  
I'm not I'm explaining as the layperson

2063  
01:50:57,060 --> 01:50:55,090

sure at the to mannequin and and Paul

2064

01:50:59,250 --> 01:50:57,070

had tapped into that communication

2065

01:51:02,310 --> 01:50:59,260

system and the frequencies involved in

2066

01:51:06,359 --> 01:51:02,320

doing this and and what this what this

2067

01:51:08,609 --> 01:51:06,369

laser would do is is basically blind the

2068

01:51:11,430 --> 01:51:08,619

Soviet satellite as it was flying over

2069

01:51:14,879 --> 01:51:11,440

and they had it there and they had it

2070

01:51:16,739 --> 01:51:14,889

out of area 51 and it had a couple other

2071

01:51:19,020 --> 01:51:16,749

facilities and this was an experimental

2072

01:51:21,270 --> 01:51:19,030

stage maybe they didn't have an

2073

01:51:24,330 --> 01:51:21,280

operational but they were

2074

01:51:26,729 --> 01:51:24,340

they were doing that and so that's why

2075

01:51:30,270 --> 01:51:26,739

it was highly classified back then so

2076

01:51:33,689 --> 01:51:30,280

that's why we couldn't let that out but

2077

01:51:35,010 --> 01:51:33,699

why not and as certainly hindsight is

2078

01:51:39,720 --> 01:51:35,020

very dangerous

2079

01:51:40,640 --> 01:51:39,730

Richard but why not just tell him the

2080

01:51:43,620 --> 01:51:40,650

truth

2081

01:51:46,260 --> 01:51:43,630

why not just tell them as an American

2082

01:51:48,060 --> 01:51:46,270

citizen you would understand hey man you

2083

01:51:51,359 --> 01:51:48,070

know the Soviets we got this thing going

2084

01:51:53,910 --> 01:51:51,369

on you've tapped into that it's not UFOs

2085

01:51:56,310 --> 01:51:53,920

and this is very highly classified so

2086

01:51:57,689 --> 01:51:56,320

just do your duty as a patriot and keep

2087

01:52:01,339 --> 01:51:57,699

your mouth shut that's what's really

2088

01:52:03,930 --> 01:52:01,349

going on no harm no foul

2089

01:52:06,359 --> 01:52:03,940

well like you said

2090

01:52:09,990 --> 01:52:06,369

hindsight's always 20/20 most of the

2091

01:52:13,080 --> 01:52:10,000

time is coming 20 but I wasn't in a

2092

01:52:15,470 --> 01:52:13,090

position to write the operations of

2093

01:52:19,669 --> 01:52:15,480

operational plan this comes from a

2094

01:52:22,379 --> 01:52:19,679

supervisor headquarters in Washington

2095

01:52:24,830 --> 01:52:22,389

intelligence community and they they

2096

01:52:27,479 --> 01:52:24,840

decide and what how they are going to

2097

01:52:30,359 --> 01:52:27,489

conduct these operations and how they're

2098

01:52:32,370 --> 01:52:30,369

going to target people and I'm the

2099

01:52:34,379 --> 01:52:32,380

player and the bottom of the totem pole

2100

01:52:38,339 --> 01:52:34,389

that is actually doing this I'm the

2101  
01:52:41,939 --> 01:52:38,349  
agent in the field doing this so yeah it

2102  
01:52:44,879 --> 01:52:41,949  
would it would probably as some in some

2103  
01:52:48,149 --> 01:52:44,889  
instances that would be better to just

2104  
01:52:49,740 --> 01:52:48,159  
tell them the truth but I didn't have

2105  
01:52:50,700 --> 01:52:49,750  
the option of doing that might have

2106  
01:52:54,930 --> 01:52:50,710  
saved a man's life

2107  
01:52:56,790 --> 01:52:54,940  
you know again hindsight but let me okay

2108  
01:53:01,589 --> 01:52:56,800  
no it's let's keep going I've got a

2109  
01:53:05,399 --> 01:53:01,599  
hundred questions for you Richard Paul

2110  
01:53:07,350 --> 01:53:05,409  
bennewitz Paul bennewitz he smoked three

2111  
01:53:11,180 --> 01:53:07,360  
to four pack of cigarettes a day right

2112  
01:53:16,950 --> 01:53:13,709  
continuously every time you looked at

2113  
01:53:20,000 --> 01:53:16,960

him he had coca-cola he would he would

2114

01:53:23,850 --> 01:53:20,010

have now that not a can but a quart size

2115

01:53:26,640 --> 01:53:23,860

so he wasn't in very good health in the

2116

01:53:31,589 --> 01:53:26,650

early 80s and even when he when they

2117

01:53:33,629 --> 01:53:31,599

made him stop smoking later on he you

2118

01:53:35,069 --> 01:53:33,639

know his health had deteriorated because

2119

01:53:38,189 --> 01:53:35,079

of him

2120

01:53:40,830 --> 01:53:38,199

because of the the the cigarette smoking

2121

01:53:43,259 --> 01:53:40,840

I mean I was in the room isn't in his

2122

01:53:47,459 --> 01:53:43,269

hospital room when a doctor came in and

2123

01:53:50,239 --> 01:53:47,469

said to him Paul you killed yourself

2124

01:53:54,390 --> 01:53:50,249

over these fifty five years of smoking

2125

01:53:56,850 --> 01:53:54,400

there's nothing we can do about that but

2126  
01:53:59,790 --> 01:53:56,860  
we're trying to do everything we can to

2127  
01:54:02,370 --> 01:53:59,800  
keep your you know keep your life active

2128  
01:54:04,859 --> 01:54:02,380  
but but but that's you know Paul wasn't

2129  
01:54:07,199 --> 01:54:04,869  
in the best of physical condition so

2130  
01:54:09,959 --> 01:54:07,209  
when we say might have kept him alive

2131  
01:54:12,479 --> 01:54:09,969  
I doubt that yeah I know he went in the

2132  
01:54:14,339 --> 01:54:12,489  
hospital he had a nervous breakdown but

2133  
01:54:16,080 --> 01:54:14,349  
but that would call was caused by a

2134  
01:54:18,689 --> 01:54:16,090  
couple other factors one of them is

2135  
01:54:22,350 --> 01:54:18,699  
business thunder scientific laboratories

2136  
01:54:26,489 --> 01:54:22,360  
I had lost a real big contract because

2137  
01:54:32,250 --> 01:54:26,499  
of him Paul Paul was so hung up with

2138  
01:54:33,959 --> 01:54:32,260

this this UFO business that he neglected

2139

01:54:35,609 --> 01:54:33,969

what he should have been doing in his

2140

01:54:38,419 --> 01:54:35,619

business well of course

2141

01:54:43,140 --> 01:54:38,429

Richard of course because he was shown

2142

01:54:46,649 --> 01:54:43,150

documents that they were real from his

2143

01:54:50,459 --> 01:54:46,659

own government and so absolutely I think

2144

01:54:53,279 --> 01:54:50,469

if I cannot imagine how many people will

2145

01:54:55,500 --> 01:54:53,289

be pushed over the edge you know given

2146

01:54:58,949 --> 01:54:55,510

that same circumstance you know myself

2147

01:55:01,979 --> 01:54:58,959

included you know that's a pretty crazy

2148

01:55:03,839 --> 01:55:01,989

thing to show to somebody we always you

2149

01:55:06,149 --> 01:55:03,849

know we have that question you know how

2150

01:55:08,609 --> 01:55:06,159

are we being visited of what am I seeing

2151

01:55:10,729 --> 01:55:08,619

in the sky is it is it really is it this

2152

01:55:14,129 --> 01:55:10,739

it and then you know your own government

2153

01:55:16,169 --> 01:55:14,139

says hey man okay you know they're real

2154

01:55:19,020 --> 01:55:16,179

and we want you to come in and and work

2155

01:55:22,259 --> 01:55:19,030

with us that that to somebody that may

2156

01:55:24,239 --> 01:55:22,269

not be already stable is is a is a bad

2157

01:55:27,569 --> 01:55:24,249

position to put somebody in I wasn't

2158

01:55:30,359 --> 01:55:27,579

there but I'm just saying if I was shown

2159

01:55:33,479 --> 01:55:30,369

documents and and from the government

2160

01:55:36,870 --> 01:55:33,489

not from you know some ufologists right

2161

01:55:40,319 --> 01:55:36,880

but from the Air Force themselves holy

2162

01:55:42,839 --> 01:55:40,329

crap right well okay let me let's and

2163

01:55:45,330 --> 01:55:42,849

that's my take I don't know about the

2164

01:55:47,729 --> 01:55:45,340

cigarettes and and and the physical

2165

01:55:48,450 --> 01:55:47,739

health and and the coca-cola but you're

2166

01:55:52,770 --> 01:55:48,460

making me one

2167

01:55:58,440 --> 01:55:52,780

change my diet for sure is this Richard

2168

01:56:02,790 --> 01:55:58,450

what about the the Dulce situation there

2169

01:56:05,010 --> 01:56:02,800

again I'm going back to urban legend but

2170

01:56:09,540 --> 01:56:05,020

did you push him in that direction as

2171

01:56:14,400 --> 01:56:09,550

well the underground base no no no Paul

2172

01:56:16,260 --> 01:56:14,410

had already prepared us becoming

2173

01:56:19,500 --> 01:56:16,270

involved in this operation Paul had

2174

01:56:23,550 --> 01:56:19,510

already made a number of trips to Dulce

2175

01:56:25,950 --> 01:56:23,560

and he had gotten information from this

2176  
01:56:27,540 --> 01:56:25,960  
other person and I don't really want to

2177  
01:56:29,130 --> 01:56:27,550  
bring this other person involved in it

2178  
01:56:35,150 --> 01:56:29,140  
but there's actually it was an operation

2179  
01:56:38,790 --> 01:56:35,160  
never been disclosed but there was a an

2180  
01:56:41,180 --> 01:56:38,800  
operation involving another person that

2181  
01:56:46,979 --> 01:56:41,190  
was Paul's friend in this this whole

2182  
01:56:49,400 --> 01:56:46,989  
business and he got Paul involved in a

2183  
01:56:53,310 --> 01:56:49,410  
Dulce incident Archuleta peak mm-hmm

2184  
01:56:56,430 --> 01:56:53,320  
well excuse me Paul Paul told me one day

2185  
01:56:59,490 --> 01:56:56,440  
when I was having a discussion with him

2186  
01:57:01,890 --> 01:56:59,500  
he said well I know where the alien

2187  
01:57:06,000 --> 01:57:01,900  
bases located it's happened Dulce New

2188  
01:57:07,530 --> 01:57:06,010

Mexico it's it Archuleta peak and I said

2189

01:57:08,670 --> 01:57:07,540

well how do you know that he said

2190

01:57:10,530 --> 01:57:08,680

because I've been up there and I've

2191

01:57:12,750 --> 01:57:10,540

taken pictures and you know then he

2192

01:57:15,030 --> 01:57:12,760

showed me a way she showed me a video he

2193

01:57:17,400 --> 01:57:15,040

flew over oh right maybe he took a plane

2194

01:57:20,130 --> 01:57:17,410

up there right yeah he did the plane up

2195

01:57:23,190 --> 01:57:20,140

there right but and he had taken some

2196

01:57:25,590 --> 01:57:23,200

pictures of some things and and he

2197

01:57:27,720 --> 01:57:25,600

actually him in this this other his

2198

01:57:29,370 --> 01:57:27,730

colleague had camped up there overnight

2199

01:57:31,470 --> 01:57:29,380

or camped near there overnight

2200

01:57:34,020 --> 01:57:31,480

I believe they slept in a vehicle or

2201  
01:57:35,280 --> 01:57:34,030  
something but anyways they spent the

2202  
01:57:37,860 --> 01:57:35,290  
night and they took some videos that

2203  
01:57:39,990 --> 01:57:37,870  
were really out really I mean I looked

2204  
01:57:43,290 --> 01:57:40,000  
at these videos I couldn't explain them

2205  
01:57:44,940 --> 01:57:43,300  
and wow this is really neat so anyways I

2206  
01:57:47,700 --> 01:57:44,950  
said the flies what picked me up there

2207  
01:57:49,590 --> 01:57:47,710  
sometimes so we did we went up there we

2208  
01:57:52,500 --> 01:57:49,600  
sat around we looked around we didn't

2209  
01:57:54,750 --> 01:57:52,510  
and we drove around didn't really see

2210  
01:57:59,520 --> 01:57:54,760  
much but he pointed out where everything

2211  
01:58:01,200 --> 01:57:59,530  
was that well a week or so later we went

2212  
01:58:01,839 --> 01:58:01,210  
up there and we we went up there so we

2213  
01:58:04,529 --> 01:58:01,849

were beat

2214

01:58:07,179 --> 01:58:04,539

be up there at night and then we saw

2215

01:58:09,790 --> 01:58:07,189

helicopters we saw helicopters we saw

2216

01:58:11,439 --> 01:58:09,800

these strange lights up there and I

2217

01:58:14,770 --> 01:58:11,449

started wondering what the heck was this

2218

01:58:17,080 --> 01:58:14,780

stuff so when when we got back I said

2219

01:58:19,299 --> 01:58:17,090

the Paul I said we you know I don't know

2220

01:58:21,969 --> 01:58:19,309

what that is Paul III said but those

2221

01:58:24,279 --> 01:58:21,979

helicopters were were vietnam-era

2222

01:58:27,790 --> 01:58:24,289

helicopters I mean I know that they were

2223

01:58:30,219 --> 01:58:27,800

Huey's er I said but and then there were

2224

01:58:32,770 --> 01:58:30,229

some I don't I couldn't recognise so I

2225

01:58:34,899 --> 01:58:32,780

said but I don't know about those those

2226

01:58:36,009 --> 01:58:34,909

strange lights and those strange beings

2227

01:58:40,389 --> 01:58:36,019

I don't know what they were

2228

01:58:43,629 --> 01:58:40,399

well I went up to Fort Carson Colorado a

2229

01:58:46,449 --> 01:58:43,639

few weeks later and met with a special

2230

01:58:49,330 --> 01:58:46,459

forces unit up there and found out that

2231

01:58:54,279 --> 01:58:49,340

they used that area for military

2232

01:58:56,259 --> 01:58:54,289

operations and I asked one of the pilots

2233

01:58:59,799 --> 01:58:56,269

but actually the commander he was also

2234

01:59:02,709 --> 01:58:59,809

that one of the senior pilots about

2235

01:59:06,239 --> 01:59:02,719

these strange lights or strange beams he

2236

01:59:08,859 --> 01:59:06,249

said well he said we have lights

2237

01:59:11,259 --> 01:59:08,869

underground I mean we have these lights

2238

01:59:13,569 --> 01:59:11,269

there in the building the ground that

2239

01:59:16,270 --> 01:59:13,579

was shine up and they simulated

2240

01:59:19,029 --> 01:59:16,280

different things for the helicopter

2241

01:59:21,250 --> 01:59:19,039

pilots he said so we turned them on when

2242

01:59:23,229 --> 01:59:21,260

Paul captured pilots are coming in he

2243

01:59:24,819 --> 01:59:23,239

said so I can just imagine how strange

2244

01:59:27,369 --> 01:59:24,829

they would look if somebody was down on

2245

01:59:29,799 --> 01:59:27,379

the mod of the mountain looking up so

2246

01:59:33,009 --> 01:59:29,809

that explained to me what they were but

2247

01:59:35,020 --> 01:59:33,019

I never told Paulie and and and Paul

2248

01:59:36,669 --> 01:59:35,030

would would always tell people that

2249

01:59:39,779 --> 01:59:36,679

there was an underground base in

2250

01:59:43,299 --> 01:59:39,789

archuleta I never told him there was and

2251

01:59:44,979 --> 01:59:43,309

I didn't I didn't ever support that

2252

01:59:48,040 --> 01:59:44,989

because it really wasn't in the

2253

01:59:49,929 --> 01:59:48,050

operational plan I mean that that was

2254

01:59:51,369 --> 01:59:49,939

just something that he he wanted to

2255

01:59:53,139 --> 01:59:51,379

believe in and would let him know if he

2256

01:59:57,399 --> 01:59:53,149

wants to believe in it he believed in it

2257

01:59:59,080 --> 01:59:57,409

but and well Richard I never told him

2258

02:00:01,569 --> 01:59:59,090

there was a big right but you didn't

2259

02:00:03,009 --> 02:00:01,579

tell him that there wasn't a base no I

2260

02:00:05,169 --> 02:00:03,019

that's right I didn't tell him there

2261

02:00:08,830 --> 02:00:05,179

wasn't a base did he seem at that time

2262

02:00:13,179 --> 02:00:08,840

did he seem stable and wouldn't it have

2263

02:00:14,770 --> 02:00:13,189

maybe again hindsight right but to to

2264

02:00:16,569 --> 02:00:14,780

maybe not

2265

02:00:18,040 --> 02:00:16,579

with them at all and maybe come clean on

2266

02:00:20,109 --> 02:00:18,050

that and tell him that you know these

2267

02:00:22,120 --> 02:00:20,119

are special operations forces up there

2268

02:00:24,310 --> 02:00:22,130

and I thought it was something strange

2269

02:00:26,049 --> 02:00:24,320

so I went it out for myself I spoke to

2270

02:00:29,799 --> 02:00:26,059

them and this is actually what's going

2271

02:00:34,060 --> 02:00:29,809

on well he knew I went to Fort Carson

2272

02:00:35,229 --> 02:00:34,070

because I told him that and but he he

2273

02:00:38,910 --> 02:00:35,239

was under the impression that the

2274

02:00:42,160 --> 02:00:38,920

government and I don't have enough time

2275

02:00:45,790 --> 02:00:42,170

here I would take hours and hours to

2276

02:00:48,520 --> 02:00:45,800

explain to you sure la pau told me and

2277

02:00:52,180 --> 02:00:48,530

what he thought he knew and so it was

2278

02:00:53,890 --> 02:00:52,190

very difficult for me to convince try to

2279

02:00:58,290 --> 02:00:53,900

convince him otherwise so I never did

2280

02:01:00,040 --> 02:00:58,300

Paul would would spend 30 minutes

2281

02:01:03,729 --> 02:01:00,050

talking to me without me

2282

02:01:07,330 --> 02:01:03,739

ever saying a word he was conveying to

2283

02:01:10,359 --> 02:01:07,340

convince me that what he was saying was

2284

02:01:14,410 --> 02:01:10,369

in fact extraterrestrial and he would go

2285

02:01:16,810 --> 02:01:14,420

on and on and on and on and and I

2286

02:01:18,520 --> 02:01:16,820

wouldn't get a word in edgewise and I

2287

02:01:22,029 --> 02:01:18,530

finally would say to him you know I make

2288

02:01:24,669 --> 02:01:22,039

the time outside I say Paul timeout I'm

2289

02:01:27,700 --> 02:01:24,679

gonna have to step in here say a few

2290

02:01:31,240 --> 02:01:27,710

words and at times I would try to

2291

02:01:33,189 --> 02:01:31,250

convince him to stream back onto what we

2292

02:01:35,560 --> 02:01:33,199

wanted him and and he wouldn't he would

2293

02:01:38,830 --> 02:01:35,570

get off the subject and then years later

2294

02:01:41,890 --> 02:01:38,840

I mean I was I was friends with Paul

2295

02:01:44,589 --> 02:01:41,900

right up until he passed away he was my

2296

02:01:47,740 --> 02:01:44,599

friend he would call me he would invite

2297

02:01:49,450 --> 02:01:47,750

me over to his house my wife and it went

2298

02:01:53,410 --> 02:01:49,460

over there we had dinner a number of

2299

02:01:56,589 --> 02:01:53,420

times without the dinner and and at

2300

02:01:59,799 --> 02:01:56,599

those times I tried I tried my darkness

2301  
02:02:01,510 --> 02:01:59,809  
to convince Paul that it was but he was

2302  
02:02:04,120 --> 02:02:01,520  
saying was my extraterrestrial I never

2303  
02:02:06,760 --> 02:02:04,130  
told him it was you know what the the

2304  
02:02:09,959 --> 02:02:06,770  
the classified project was but I told

2305  
02:02:12,549 --> 02:02:09,969  
him Paul you didn't see you didn't see a

2306  
02:02:14,500 --> 02:02:12,559  
extraterrestrials what you're seeing on

2307  
02:02:16,319 --> 02:02:14,510  
that computer screen isn't actually a

2308  
02:02:19,540 --> 02:02:16,329  
trust or talking to you anybody he

2309  
02:02:22,390 --> 02:02:19,550  
couldn't be he wouldn't listen to me and

2310  
02:02:24,910 --> 02:02:22,400  
he had a computer screen you know I

2311  
02:02:26,080 --> 02:02:24,920  
think it was a Commodore or I think they

2312  
02:02:28,449 --> 02:02:26,090  
would call Commodore is back then

2313  
02:02:31,000 --> 02:02:28,459

anyways he had a screen he had it

2314

02:02:33,370 --> 02:02:31,010

rigged up and he had all these antennas

2315

02:02:36,160 --> 02:02:33,380

on his roof and he had it he had

2316

02:02:39,040 --> 02:02:36,170

actually a small microwave actually he

2317

02:02:40,810 --> 02:02:39,050

we actually had the FCC came and they

2318

02:02:43,029 --> 02:02:40,820

didn't get a license for it but anyways

2319

02:02:46,239 --> 02:02:43,039

yeah little but a small portable

2320

02:02:48,969 --> 02:02:46,249

microwave on his roof and he would look

2321

02:02:51,219 --> 02:02:48,979

at the screen and it would be images on

2322

02:02:53,410 --> 02:02:51,229

the screen but it certainly more wasn't

2323

02:02:55,719 --> 02:02:53,420

of an alien but he was convinced that

2324

02:02:58,569 --> 02:02:55,729

was and I would actually tell him I

2325

02:03:00,339 --> 02:02:58,579

don't see anything he said I see it and

2326

02:03:02,529 --> 02:03:00,349

I can hear him and he had these

2327

02:03:04,149 --> 02:03:02,539

earphones that he would put on and he

2328

02:03:06,489 --> 02:03:04,159

said I came here I'm talking they said

2329

02:03:07,899 --> 02:03:06,499

what language are they speaking he said

2330

02:03:09,279 --> 02:03:07,909

they're speaking their language

2331

02:03:11,020 --> 02:03:09,289

I said well you don't understand their

2332

02:03:13,089 --> 02:03:11,030

language do you bah you should know but

2333

02:03:18,299 --> 02:03:13,099

I know that it's an intelligent language

2334

02:03:23,290 --> 02:03:18,309

and he wrote a whole gosh probably a

2335

02:03:25,959 --> 02:03:23,300

hundred page document that were typed

2336

02:03:29,410 --> 02:03:25,969

that was typed about the alien language

2337

02:03:31,689 --> 02:03:29,420

he wrote and he gave it to us when he

2338

02:03:34,810 --> 02:03:31,699

came out the kirtland to present give

2339

02:03:37,689 --> 02:03:34,820

his presentation to all these generals

2340

02:03:40,540 --> 02:03:37,699

he presented them with that and plus all

2341

02:03:43,689 --> 02:03:40,550

these other documents that he created to

2342

02:03:46,000 --> 02:03:43,699

convince try to convince them that the

2343

02:03:49,149 --> 02:03:46,010

Kirtland Air Force Base was in danger of

2344

02:03:51,729 --> 02:03:49,159

an alien invasion what does the Air

2345

02:03:53,140 --> 02:03:51,739

Force know what is it that they are not

2346

02:03:57,750 --> 02:03:53,150

telling it's not about Paul bennewitz

2347

02:04:01,719 --> 02:03:57,760

about the UFO question what do they know

2348

02:04:07,689 --> 02:04:01,729

well I know what I was briefed on and in

2349

02:04:11,109 --> 02:04:07,699

1979 and I'm convinced I have no reason

2350

02:04:13,839 --> 02:04:11,119

to think otherwise or to believe

2351

02:04:16,199 --> 02:04:13,849

otherwise that that we had been visited

2352

02:04:18,549 --> 02:04:16,209

we have been visited Roswell was real

2353

02:04:21,759 --> 02:04:18,559

there were other crash sites that were

2354

02:04:23,439 --> 02:04:21,769

real and the Air Force knows the

2355

02:04:25,270 --> 02:04:23,449

government knows not just the Air Force

2356

02:04:29,020 --> 02:04:25,280

but the whole government knows and they

2357

02:04:33,759 --> 02:04:29,030

have known and and so what I was briefed

2358

02:04:36,429 --> 02:04:33,769

on was what occurred in the late forties

2359

02:04:40,270 --> 02:04:36,439

and fifties now what has happened since

2360

02:04:42,130 --> 02:04:40,280

I got I left the the intelligence

2361

02:04:44,440 --> 02:04:42,140

community in 1988 so I

2362

02:04:47,290 --> 02:04:44,450

I don't know what I know a lot of people

2363

02:04:49,330 --> 02:04:47,300

claimed I I'm still involved and they

2364

02:04:50,860 --> 02:04:49,340

know that somebody got my records and

2365

02:04:54,040 --> 02:04:50,870

found that I was recalled to active duty

2366

02:05:00,450 --> 02:04:54,050

back in 1983-84 I was but it wasn't it

2367

02:05:04,380 --> 02:05:00,460

am making do with UFOs so I I can't say

2368

02:05:07,330 --> 02:05:04,390

it what it was didn't surprise me of the

2369

02:05:09,880 --> 02:05:07,340

the the release by the Air Force and

2370

02:05:12,340 --> 02:05:09,890

admission that they had been that of

2371

02:05:17,350 --> 02:05:12,350

this project that they had for a number

2372

02:05:20,110 --> 02:05:17,360

of years that will started I mean that's

2373

02:05:22,300 --> 02:05:20,120

the that's the unclassified portion of

2374

02:05:25,930 --> 02:05:22,310

it I'm I'm convinced and I have still

2375

02:05:28,380 --> 02:05:25,940

friends that are involved I'm convinced

2376

02:05:30,430 --> 02:05:28,390

that the Air Force still is

2377

02:05:35,440 --> 02:05:30,440

investigating these things and they're

2378

02:05:37,150 --> 02:05:35,450

still involved in this project how did

2379

02:05:39,940 --> 02:05:37,160

the briefing when you say that you were

2380

02:05:41,710 --> 02:05:39,950

briefed on Roswell in other crashes how

2381

02:05:44,620 --> 02:05:41,720

does that happen where you shown

2382

02:05:50,110 --> 02:05:44,630

documents and photographs or was it

2383

02:05:53,770 --> 02:05:50,120

verbatim no there's a I think there were

2384

02:05:57,790 --> 02:05:53,780

20 some of us in the room it's a special

2385

02:06:00,970 --> 02:05:57,800

is called a Air Force Special Security

2386

02:06:04,240 --> 02:06:00,980

office that you briefed in it's code

2387

02:06:07,270 --> 02:06:04,250

word yeah they have special clearances

2388

02:06:11,500 --> 02:06:07,280

to do to get into this program it's a

2389

02:06:13,750 --> 02:06:11,510

it's a briefing video or a film it's

2390

02:06:15,400 --> 02:06:13,760

back in those days it was like a I don't

2391

02:06:17,800 --> 02:06:15,410

know whatever 16 millimeter or whatever

2392

02:06:21,250 --> 02:06:17,810

they were that he used it was a film a

2393

02:06:26,680 --> 02:06:21,260

film briefing intelligence people on

2394

02:06:29,200 --> 02:06:26,690

this subject and they showed old films

2395

02:06:32,050 --> 02:06:29,210

of the recovery of their Roswell craft

2396

02:06:35,160 --> 02:06:32,060

the two crash is a one at Corona New

2397

02:06:41,950 --> 02:06:35,170

Mexico and the one at Magdalena that

2398

02:06:44,020 --> 02:06:41,960

horse Mesa and what the air for what it

2399

02:06:46,270 --> 02:06:44,030

is in it was in the prison document

2400

02:06:49,420 --> 02:06:46,280

there's two there was two aliens crashed

2401  
02:06:50,920 --> 02:06:49,430  
the crash that crashed that collided in

2402  
02:06:54,820 --> 02:06:50,930  
there and then crashed at two different

2403  
02:06:55,930 --> 02:06:54,830  
locations one in Corona not laswell's

2404  
02:06:59,620 --> 02:06:55,940  
north of Roz

2405  
02:07:04,410 --> 02:06:59,630  
but near Cronus south-southeast Crona

2406  
02:07:08,680 --> 02:07:04,420  
and then one the other craft crashed

2407  
02:07:11,050 --> 02:07:08,690  
north south west of Magdalena New Mexico

2408  
02:07:14,770 --> 02:07:11,060  
that craft what that crash site wasn't

2409  
02:07:18,430 --> 02:07:14,780  
found to 1949 the crash site near Corona

2410  
02:07:22,180 --> 02:07:18,440  
was found in in 47 Brunt in the summer

2411  
02:07:24,430 --> 02:07:22,190  
47 and there was one live alien that was

2412  
02:07:27,550 --> 02:07:24,440  
found in the craft the crash site in

2413  
02:07:33,490 --> 02:07:27,560

Corona the one in 49 we found bodies but

2414

02:07:36,760 --> 02:07:33,500

they were they were decayed horribly so

2415

02:07:41,500 --> 02:07:36,770

but but the crafts were similar in

2416

02:07:43,330 --> 02:07:41,510

nature and so and and over during the

2417

02:07:45,450 --> 02:07:43,340

investigation process back in those days

2418

02:07:47,620 --> 02:07:45,460

they disfigured that these two graphs

2419

02:07:49,570 --> 02:07:47,630

collided and I think it was an

2420

02:07:52,420 --> 02:07:49,580

electrical storm and then I know Los

2421

02:07:54,700 --> 02:07:52,430

Alamos was involved in this and I think

2422

02:07:56,800 --> 02:07:54,710

one of the scientists figured it

2423

02:07:59,380 --> 02:07:56,810

probably was some kind of electrical

2424

02:08:02,830 --> 02:07:59,390

storm that that caused it anyways and

2425

02:08:05,530 --> 02:08:02,840

and then the briefing and then there's a

2426  
02:08:07,120 --> 02:08:05,540  
colonel that gave this briefing anyone

2427  
02:08:10,090 --> 02:08:07,130  
on to reiterate a lot of different

2428  
02:08:12,300 --> 02:08:10,100  
things and how the the government was

2429  
02:08:15,250 --> 02:08:12,310  
still investigating these things and and

2430  
02:08:16,979 --> 02:08:15,260  
that there was possibly the possibility

2431  
02:08:21,310 --> 02:08:16,989  
that there were extraterrestrials

2432  
02:08:22,780 --> 02:08:21,320  
visiting earth that that we the

2433  
02:08:25,959 --> 02:08:22,790  
government didn't know about but they

2434  
02:08:29,260 --> 02:08:25,969  
wanted to keep track up and when Reagan

2435  
02:08:31,209 --> 02:08:29,270  
became president reagan was briefed on

2436  
02:08:34,590 --> 02:08:31,219  
an incident and I don't know the full

2437  
02:08:40,330 --> 02:08:34,600  
details of it that has occurred in

2438  
02:08:43,060 --> 02:08:40,340

around Washington DC and that the craft

2439

02:08:45,100 --> 02:08:43,070

was landed and and and I don't think

2440

02:08:48,160 --> 02:08:45,110

this was ever has ever been disclosed by

2441

02:08:51,820 --> 02:08:48,170

anybody but and it was I think it was an

2442

02:08:54,040 --> 02:08:51,830

82 a lot of part of 81 anyways that

2443

02:08:56,020 --> 02:08:54,050

scared the government that's scary the

2444

02:08:59,979 --> 02:08:56,030

Air Force let's give it a CIA has scared

2445

02:09:03,790 --> 02:08:59,989

FBI and it scared Reagan and Reagan then

2446

02:09:07,120 --> 02:09:03,800

started another program to try to keep

2447

02:09:09,700 --> 02:09:07,130

track and and and try to develop some

2448

02:09:13,540 --> 02:09:09,710

kind of a system the key

2449

02:09:18,400 --> 02:09:13,550

track of everything that entered Earth's

2450

02:09:22,240 --> 02:09:18,410

orbit and that was part of the Strategic

2451

02:09:24,540 --> 02:09:22,250

Defense Initiative right did you that's

2452

02:09:27,580 --> 02:09:24,550

fascinating stuff and I had never heard

2453

02:09:29,650 --> 02:09:27,590

heard that before

2454

02:09:34,770 --> 02:09:29,660

and neither has the audience I'm sure

2455

02:09:39,260 --> 02:09:34,780

that this those comments will be

2456

02:09:42,630 --> 02:09:39,270

circulating tomorrow around the internet

2457

02:09:50,830 --> 02:09:42,640

[Laughter]

2458

02:09:53,890 --> 02:09:50,840

okay a couple of other things when the

2459

02:09:56,890 --> 02:09:53,900

this this thing that happened a couple

2460

02:10:00,250 --> 02:09:56,900

of months ago now it's December 16th

2461

02:10:06,160 --> 02:10:00,260

with that disclosure that went into the

2462

02:10:07,600 --> 02:10:06,170

media is is that part of it is that

2463

02:10:10,120 --> 02:10:07,610

something that the Air Force would be

2464

02:10:12,760 --> 02:10:10,130

involved in in in that type of

2465

02:10:15,370 --> 02:10:12,770

disclosure with the with the gun camera

2466

02:10:18,070 --> 02:10:15,380

footage from the Navy you know this is

2467

02:10:20,680 --> 02:10:18,080

the pentagon program that apparently was

2468

02:10:22,450 --> 02:10:20,690

running that nobody knew about Senator

2469

02:10:26,140 --> 02:10:22,460

Harry we're you know you know everything

2470

02:10:32,980 --> 02:10:26,150

about the or airy read I'm sorry is that

2471

02:10:38,590 --> 02:10:32,990

is that part of disinfo no I don't think

2472

02:10:41,590 --> 02:10:38,600

so I think that's probably somebody as

2473

02:10:44,140 --> 02:10:41,600

an office up there that is trying to get

2474

02:10:45,970 --> 02:10:44,150

out and getting the truth out and a

2475

02:10:49,390 --> 02:10:45,980

disclosure out and I'm all for

2476

02:10:51,490 --> 02:10:49,400

disclosures I've tried and in a number

2477

02:10:53,230 --> 02:10:51,500

of times and and you know people say

2478

02:10:54,520 --> 02:10:53,240

well you disinformation I can't we can't

2479

02:10:55,960 --> 02:10:54,530

believe anything you say well you know

2480

02:10:58,770 --> 02:10:55,970

what you can't believe what I say

2481

02:11:01,360 --> 02:10:58,780

because I did my job back in those days

2482

02:11:05,500 --> 02:11:01,370

but I don't I'm not I'm not with the

2483

02:11:08,710 --> 02:11:05,510

government anymore are they are they are

2484

02:11:10,900 --> 02:11:08,720

they are you being paid by them to be on

2485

02:11:13,540 --> 02:11:10,910

to call into this show and surprise me

2486

02:11:20,140 --> 02:11:13,550

tonight no absolutely not

2487

02:11:22,859 --> 02:11:20,150

okay well you know they're not paid by

2488

02:11:24,209 --> 02:11:22,869

the government okay anyway

2489

02:11:27,149 --> 02:11:24,219

you know they're saying this right now

2490

02:11:29,759 --> 02:11:27,159

out there they're going you know I know

2491

02:11:32,699 --> 02:11:29,769

I know he can't convince people you know

2492

02:11:34,949 --> 02:11:32,709

the class once told me at a UFO

2493

02:11:36,750 --> 02:11:34,959

convention some years ago and I had a

2494

02:11:40,259 --> 02:11:36,760

pretty good relationship with even

2495

02:11:42,989 --> 02:11:40,269

though I call him the names and and and

2496

02:11:45,389 --> 02:11:42,999

threatened to be this but if he was was

2497

02:11:47,729 --> 02:11:45,399

a little younger but I mean and joke in

2498

02:11:49,589 --> 02:11:47,739

a joking manner but Phil told me he said

2499

02:11:51,929 --> 02:11:49,599

you know what I don't have to do

2500

02:11:54,000 --> 02:11:51,939

anything I have just sit here the UFO

2501

02:11:56,479 --> 02:11:54,010

community does more harm to themselves

2502

02:12:00,060 --> 02:11:56,489

and I could ever do and that's the truth

2503

02:12:05,639 --> 02:12:00,070

well well and which which takes me to

2504

02:12:09,270 --> 02:12:05,649

this so let's back up a has there been

2505

02:12:11,909 --> 02:12:09,280

an active disinfo campaign going on

2506

02:12:14,159 --> 02:12:11,919

inside of the UFO community with other

2507

02:12:19,069 --> 02:12:14,169

researchers and conferences and

2508

02:12:22,949 --> 02:12:19,079

conventions around the country not not

2509

02:12:25,949 --> 02:12:22,959

disinformation but what we did do and I

2510

02:12:28,469 --> 02:12:25,959

was involved in this was that we planted

2511

02:12:32,369 --> 02:12:28,479

or we co-opted people that were already

2512

02:12:36,779 --> 02:12:32,379

involved in the UFO community such as

2513

02:12:40,229 --> 02:12:36,789

Bill Moore you know that's Robin okay

2514

02:12:42,600 --> 02:12:40,239

we co-opted them to report on activities

2515

02:12:45,929 --> 02:12:42,610

that are occurring within you will hug

2516

02:12:47,909 --> 02:12:45,939

you groups April which was you know way

2517

02:12:50,429 --> 02:12:47,919

back yeah you know you know that and

2518

02:12:54,000 --> 02:12:50,439

MUFON and some of these other other

2519

02:12:57,569 --> 02:12:54,010

groups we would just sometimes pay

2520

02:13:00,659 --> 02:12:57,579

people to report to us what the what the

2521

02:13:04,459 --> 02:13:00,669

UFO group was collecting we never ever

2522

02:13:07,709 --> 02:13:04,469

in fact we were absolutely prohibited

2523

02:13:10,709 --> 02:13:07,719

from providing information to these

2524

02:13:14,819 --> 02:13:10,719

groups all we wanted to do was for them

2525

02:13:16,859 --> 02:13:14,829

to report back to us and and we did did

2526

02:13:19,189 --> 02:13:16,869

Bill Moore know from the get-go that

2527

02:13:25,830 --> 02:13:19,199

that's what was going on

2528

02:13:28,409 --> 02:13:25,840

no bill bill Moore was recruited he was

2529

02:13:32,989 --> 02:13:28,419

involved in something entirely unrelated

2530

02:13:35,459 --> 02:13:32,999

to UFOs bill Moore had a contact that

2531

02:13:36,509 --> 02:13:35,469

was the first of all bill Moore spoke

2532

02:13:39,600 --> 02:13:36,519

Russian

2533

02:13:45,229 --> 02:13:39,610

and he learned it in school and he had a

2534

02:13:49,560 --> 02:13:45,239

copy at contacts with Soviet researchers

2535

02:13:51,839 --> 02:13:49,570

legitimate UFO Soviet researchers he had

2536

02:13:53,720 --> 02:13:51,849

a pen pal or he call it a pen pal but he

2537

02:13:56,970 --> 02:13:53,730

had a contact with somebody inside

2538

02:14:00,089 --> 02:13:56,980

Moscow and inside some Union side mosque

2539

02:14:03,419 --> 02:14:00,099

in Moscow who who they correspond with

2540

02:14:06,450 --> 02:14:03,429

back and forth well we we knew about

2541

02:14:10,489 --> 02:14:06,460

that and when we approached bill we

2542

02:14:14,520 --> 02:14:10,499

wanted him to report to us what this

2543

02:14:19,410 --> 02:14:14,530

scientist was saying and expanding that

2544

02:14:22,589 --> 02:14:19,420

to to allow us to make contact with this

2545

02:14:25,950 --> 02:14:22,599

person the CIA made contact that that

2546

02:14:29,310 --> 02:14:25,960

person inside the Soviet Union which

2547

02:14:32,310 --> 02:14:29,320

which began an operation and we that was

2548

02:14:37,770 --> 02:14:32,320

very successful and during this time

2549

02:14:42,989 --> 02:14:37,780

period you know course bill had a number

2550

02:14:45,450 --> 02:14:42,999

of contacts and within a pro and MUFON

2551  
02:14:46,020 --> 02:14:45,460  
and some other agent some of the UFO

2552  
02:14:49,109 --> 02:14:46,030  
community

2553  
02:14:52,020 --> 02:14:49,119  
right because of the the book he wrote

2554  
02:14:56,879 --> 02:14:52,030  
on the Philadelphia Experiment and then

2555  
02:15:00,600 --> 02:14:56,889  
Roswell with whose to get a Berlitz yeah

2556  
02:15:03,870 --> 02:15:00,610  
yeah and so so we were interested and we

2557  
02:15:06,089 --> 02:15:03,880  
that was this kind of a second thought

2558  
02:15:08,910 --> 02:15:06,099  
by our supervisors of one we get him

2559  
02:15:11,100 --> 02:15:08,920  
involved and get death him reporting but

2560  
02:15:14,100 --> 02:15:11,110  
you know on what they're doing with in

2561  
02:15:18,629 --> 02:15:14,110  
empro and so he did because bill had a

2562  
02:15:21,149 --> 02:15:18,639  
lot of access to Apple and and and

2563  
02:15:25,080 --> 02:15:21,159

another person that was very very very

2564

02:15:28,200 --> 02:15:25,090

cooperative with us he wasn't my asset I

2565

02:15:32,700 --> 02:15:28,210

didn't recruit him but somebody down in

2566

02:15:34,290 --> 02:15:32,710

in Arizona out of davis-monthan Air

2567

02:15:35,930 --> 02:15:34,300

Force Base when the AUSA agents down

2568

02:15:40,100 --> 02:15:35,940

there recruited and was window Stevens

2569

02:15:44,509 --> 02:15:40,110

no window what yeah absolutely Lena was

2570

02:15:48,029 --> 02:15:44,519

window would at at the UFO conventions

2571

02:15:50,339 --> 02:15:48,039

window would invite certain people up to

2572

02:15:53,250 --> 02:15:50,349

his room and show us things

2573

02:15:56,639 --> 02:15:53,260

but he had gotten from he wouldn't tell

2574

02:15:59,099 --> 02:15:56,649

us who or some footage of something that

2575

02:16:01,889 --> 02:15:59,109

he had gotten from somebody would never

2576

02:16:03,869 --> 02:16:01,899

ever tell us and I don't know that that

2577

02:16:05,639 --> 02:16:03,879

maybe OSI knew about it because he was

2578

02:16:08,219 --> 02:16:05,649

being handled by somebody down in

2579

02:16:13,500 --> 02:16:08,229

Arizona and I didn't have privy to that

2580

02:16:16,770 --> 02:16:13,510

information because it pretty closely

2581

02:16:21,209 --> 02:16:16,780

guarded its compartmented but he would

2582

02:16:22,949 --> 02:16:21,219

always show us things and and we I walk

2583

02:16:23,879 --> 02:16:22,959

away scratching my head like where'd he

2584

02:16:26,969 --> 02:16:23,889

get the Hat

2585

02:16:29,790 --> 02:16:26,979

but but Linda was I mean I could name

2586

02:16:34,019 --> 02:16:29,800

some others but but they were they were

2587

02:16:36,299 --> 02:16:34,029

oh and we call him cooperate cooperating

2588

02:16:39,359 --> 02:16:36,309

people somebody would cooperate with us

2589

02:16:43,200 --> 02:16:39,369

they might not have given us everything

2590

02:16:45,139 --> 02:16:43,210

we wanted but and I think window had

2591

02:16:48,179 --> 02:16:45,149

been had of course been in the Air Force

2592

02:16:50,939 --> 02:16:48,189

and-and-and-and window was he could

2593

02:16:53,099 --> 02:16:50,949

relate to him as being you know a former

2594

02:16:55,859 --> 02:16:53,109

blue Souter because he was Air Force

2595

02:17:02,729 --> 02:16:55,869

right and he would you know he would be

2596

02:17:05,399 --> 02:17:02,739

more forthcoming let's get back to

2597

02:17:07,410 --> 02:17:05,409

wendell stevens in in just a bit let's

2598

02:17:09,479 --> 02:17:07,420

get let's go back to Bill Moore for a

2599

02:17:14,939 --> 02:17:09,489

second

2600

02:17:17,939 --> 02:17:14,949

did the mj-12 documents did you supply

2601  
02:17:19,799 --> 02:17:17,949  
those to Bill Moore absolutely not

2602  
02:17:23,250 --> 02:17:19,809  
where did he give me that work that's

2603  
02:17:24,450 --> 02:17:23,260  
been proven and and and disproven by I

2604  
02:17:27,990 --> 02:17:24,460  
mean I went through two FBI

2605  
02:17:31,709 --> 02:17:28,000  
investigations on that crap and Ill take

2606  
02:17:36,799 --> 02:17:31,719  
two polygraphs it I didn't do it I don't

2607  
02:17:41,849 --> 02:17:36,809  
know who did I I had my suspicions but I

2608  
02:17:46,500 --> 02:17:41,859  
can't prove it and I don't know that the

2609  
02:17:51,929 --> 02:17:46,510  
government knows but but I didn't bill

2610  
02:17:54,570 --> 02:17:51,939  
brought it brought him to me and I told

2611  
02:17:57,809 --> 02:17:54,580  
bill when I when he brought him to me I

2612  
02:18:00,839 --> 02:17:57,819  
said bill I don't I won't gave these to

2613  
02:18:03,479 --> 02:18:00,849

he he said I can't tell you that well

2614

02:18:04,400 --> 02:18:03,489

shortly after this this Jamie Shand era

2615

02:18:06,350 --> 02:18:04,410

show

2616

02:18:08,780 --> 02:18:06,360

right and I never I'd never met him I

2617

02:18:12,020 --> 02:18:08,790

had anything to do with him

2618

02:18:15,410 --> 02:18:12,030

well Jamie had a lot of contacts within

2619

02:18:18,500 --> 02:18:15,420

dia get names he would drop names of

2620

02:18:22,010 --> 02:18:18,510

people who I knew I wouldn't I wouldn't

2621

02:18:23,660 --> 02:18:22,020

acknowledge that I knew him to Jamie but

2622

02:18:25,280 --> 02:18:23,670

he would he would start naming these

2623

02:18:27,140 --> 02:18:25,290

people and I thought well how did you

2624

02:18:30,040 --> 02:18:27,150

know and I started thinking maybe he's

2625

02:18:32,930 --> 02:18:30,050

an asset or maybe he's an agent

2626

02:18:41,630 --> 02:18:32,940

Jamie's and era the TV producer yeah

2627

02:18:43,460 --> 02:18:41,640

yeah he looked as set ish know and I've

2628

02:18:46,280 --> 02:18:43,470

tried to chase him down you know we live

2629

02:18:48,350 --> 02:18:46,290

in broadcast out of Burbank and that

2630

02:18:50,360 --> 02:18:48,360

that was him and bill Moore's

2631

02:18:54,170 --> 02:18:50,370

headquarters for a number of years was

2632

02:18:56,540 --> 02:18:54,180

right here yeah but I don't I don't know

2633

02:18:59,480 --> 02:18:56,550

if he's still alive I can't find any

2634

02:19:01,550 --> 02:18:59,490

record home I would love to talk to he's

2635

02:19:04,070 --> 02:19:01,560

got to be getting up there in years he

2636

02:19:14,030 --> 02:19:04,080

would be probably in his mid-80s I would

2637

02:19:18,470 --> 02:19:14,040

think well in 2006 2005 no 2006 he was

2638

02:19:20,240 --> 02:19:18,480

alive he showed up at the that when they

2639

02:19:25,520 --> 02:19:20,250

still had a UFO conventions in Laughlin

2640

02:19:27,530 --> 02:19:25,530

he showed up there with Bill Ryan and I

2641

02:19:29,720 --> 02:19:27,540

can't think of Bill Lyons girlfriend's

2642

02:19:32,350 --> 02:19:29,730

name but I don't know if you know them

2643

02:19:34,370 --> 02:19:32,360

but anyways Terry Hannity Kerry Cassidy

2644

02:19:36,860 --> 02:19:34,380

yeah there we go

2645

02:19:41,210 --> 02:19:36,870

she's a she's a character she's a

2646

02:19:45,920 --> 02:19:41,220

character but anyway anyways he showed

2647

02:19:48,950 --> 02:19:45,930

up and I knew I may just look at him and

2648

02:19:53,690 --> 02:19:48,960

tell that he was on some kind of either

2649

02:19:56,511 --> 02:19:53,700

prescription drug or illegal drugs he he

2650

02:20:00,140 --> 02:19:56,521

just he would Branton about things that

2651  
02:20:02,270 --> 02:20:00,150  
happened to him he had marks on his body

2652  
02:20:05,650 --> 02:20:02,280  
where he claimed that he'd been on a

2653  
02:20:09,080 --> 02:20:05,660  
beach at some beach in California and

2654  
02:20:11,660 --> 02:20:09,090  
Navy SEALs landed and took him in a

2655  
02:20:14,450 --> 02:20:11,670  
helicopter and took him to a corner on

2656  
02:20:17,780 --> 02:20:14,460  
Coronado Island and put him in a brig

2657  
02:20:21,080 --> 02:20:17,790  
and beat him because he saw

2658  
02:20:23,150 --> 02:20:21,090  
them training aliens and so I mean

2659  
02:20:25,220 --> 02:20:23,160  
that's that's just one of his many many

2660  
02:20:26,780 --> 02:20:25,230  
stories that he would tell but that was

2661  
02:20:28,880 --> 02:20:26,790  
the last time I saw him so I had I have

2662  
02:20:32,780 --> 02:20:28,890  
no idea where Jamie would be now today

2663  
02:20:35,030 --> 02:20:32,790

now bill more for four would seem like

2664

02:20:38,180 --> 02:20:35,040

forever going around to all the

2665

02:20:38,600 --> 02:20:38,190

conferences and the radio shows and next

2666

02:20:41,210 --> 02:20:38,610

week

2667

02:20:43,220 --> 02:20:41,220

just wait I've got a new document I've

2668

02:20:45,560 --> 02:20:43,230

got a new letter I've got a new official

2669

02:20:49,130 --> 02:20:45,570

Air Force this I've got this and I'm

2670

02:20:51,170 --> 02:20:49,140

going forward and it was a weekly or

2671

02:20:54,261 --> 02:20:51,180

monthly thing with Bill Moore did you

2672

02:20:56,360 --> 02:20:54,271

supply him with those letters and

2673

02:21:00,590 --> 02:20:56,370

documents that he kept bringing forward

2674

02:21:02,720 --> 02:21:00,600

no what was he getting them from I you

2675

02:21:08,720 --> 02:21:02,730

know what Bill did his own thing he had

2676

02:21:11,960 --> 02:21:08,730

his own contacts and Bill was on his own

2677

02:21:13,730 --> 02:21:11,970

there's a lot of times he was good he

2678

02:21:17,690 --> 02:21:13,740

called me once and told me he was going

2679

02:21:21,261 --> 02:21:17,700

to do it I'm not sure if it was a

2680

02:21:23,930 --> 02:21:21,271

television or radio show a pentacle was

2681

02:21:26,780 --> 02:21:23,940

in Seattle and that's when his car was

2682

02:21:28,970 --> 02:21:26,790

broken into and there was a number of

2683

02:21:32,810 --> 02:21:28,980

documents stolen out of his briefcase

2684

02:21:34,220 --> 02:21:32,820

and he called me and told me about this

2685

02:21:36,290 --> 02:21:34,230

incident and I said bill what the heck

2686

02:21:38,630 --> 02:21:36,300

are you doing running around that kind

2687

02:21:40,190 --> 02:21:38,640

of documents are they and he told me he

2688

02:21:42,290 --> 02:21:40,200

said well the documents that were given

2689

02:21:43,790 --> 02:21:42,300

to me by some other people I said who by

2690

02:21:45,830 --> 02:21:43,800

who he said oh I can't tell you that

2691

02:21:48,530 --> 02:21:45,840

it's a bill you running around doing

2692

02:21:50,210 --> 02:21:48,540

this stuff I I suggest you not do it

2693

02:21:54,050 --> 02:21:50,220

don't do it anymore

2694

02:22:00,710 --> 02:21:54,060

what he still did it so and and later on

2695

02:22:03,920 --> 02:22:00,720

I think probably after 86 I just broke

2696

02:22:07,730 --> 02:22:03,930

off contact with him I didn't actually

2697

02:22:11,740 --> 02:22:07,740

terminate him as a asset on paper but I

2698

02:22:16,310 --> 02:22:11,750

just didn't i listed him as a

2699

02:22:19,880 --> 02:22:16,320

non-cooperative asset so I didn't really

2700

02:22:21,380 --> 02:22:19,890

believe or that collect information that

2701  
02:22:23,480 --> 02:22:21,390  
he was supplying and I don't think he'd

2702  
02:22:30,859 --> 02:22:23,490  
supplied much after that what did you

2703  
02:22:36,359 --> 02:22:33,870  
as an asset he's in the UFO community

2704  
02:22:40,200 --> 02:22:36,369  
he's an author he's a researcher he's a

2705  
02:22:43,019 --> 02:22:40,210  
public speaker and doing his and author

2706  
02:22:46,410 --> 02:22:43,029  
books what did you supply him that was

2707  
02:22:47,490 --> 02:22:46,420  
disinfo I didn't have supply anything

2708  
02:22:50,040 --> 02:22:47,500  
that was just simple

2709  
02:22:53,910 --> 02:22:50,050  
the problem with Bill Morris he was so

2710  
02:22:57,779 --> 02:22:53,920  
long so much involved in the UFO UFO

2711  
02:23:01,410 --> 02:22:57,789  
community before ever met him in 1980 or

2712  
02:23:04,290 --> 02:23:01,420  
79 wonder what was that I couldn't I

2713  
02:23:06,389 --> 02:23:04,300

couldn't dissin for him tell bill

2714

02:23:09,750 --> 02:23:06,399

already knew and Bill could see things

2715

02:23:11,939 --> 02:23:09,760

and Bill had access yeah and his own

2716

02:23:14,670 --> 02:23:11,949

sources which I didn't find out until

2717

02:23:16,500 --> 02:23:14,680

years later you had a colonel that was

2718

02:23:20,090 --> 02:23:16,510

stationed at Norton Air Force Base that

2719

02:23:25,080 --> 02:23:20,100

was OSI and I didn't find this out until

2720

02:23:27,469 --> 02:23:25,090

2001 or so but this this Air Force was

2721

02:23:31,410 --> 02:23:27,479

aging was given him information now

2722

02:23:35,779 --> 02:23:31,420

whether he was using him to as a NASA I

2723

02:23:40,139 --> 02:23:35,789

don't know but I never gave bill a thing

2724

02:23:42,630 --> 02:23:40,149

any disinformation because if I woulda

2725

02:23:44,550 --> 02:23:42,640

tried bill would have doubted me he

2726  
02:23:46,410 --> 02:23:44,560  
would have cut said I don't want to I

2727  
02:23:48,330 --> 02:23:46,420  
don't want a muddy the waters I'm

2728  
02:23:50,460 --> 02:23:48,340  
already in good with these people if I

2729  
02:23:52,319 --> 02:23:50,470  
bring something in that's not true and

2730  
02:23:54,929 --> 02:23:52,329  
there's so many other people that figure

2731  
02:23:56,729 --> 02:23:54,939  
it out it's not true then my credibility

2732  
02:23:59,250 --> 02:23:56,739  
is down the drain so so we didn't do

2733  
02:24:01,529 --> 02:23:59,260  
that with bill well why did you're

2734  
02:24:06,840 --> 02:24:01,539  
calling him an asset though what did he

2735  
02:24:09,929 --> 02:24:06,850  
do for you he reported to us well I'm

2736  
02:24:12,450 --> 02:24:09,939  
the Soviet thing that's entirely the

2737  
02:24:14,939 --> 02:24:12,460  
County espionage operation that he was

2738  
02:24:17,700 --> 02:24:14,949

he was involved with which I'm not even

2739

02:24:20,849 --> 02:24:17,710

to go details on that he was doing that

2740

02:24:24,889 --> 02:24:20,859

and plus he was a members of UFO group

2741

02:24:27,389 --> 02:24:24,899

he would tell us what they were doing

2742

02:24:28,979 --> 02:24:27,399

hey would they had a meeting they

2743

02:24:31,859 --> 02:24:28,989

discussed all these different sightings

2744

02:24:34,139 --> 02:24:31,869

so-and-so was in charged so so does the

2745

02:24:37,469 --> 02:24:34,149

field investigator here's the phone

2746

02:24:39,269 --> 02:24:37,479

numbers here's how many feel the reports

2747

02:24:41,309 --> 02:24:39,279

they did and things like that that's

2748

02:24:44,910 --> 02:24:41,319

what he reported back back and why was

2749

02:24:48,660 --> 02:24:47,310

to keep track of the UFO community to

2750

02:24:53,550 --> 02:24:48,670

keep track of what they were doing

2751  
02:24:56,250 --> 02:24:53,560  
because the the more eyes in ears you

2752  
02:24:58,550 --> 02:24:56,260  
have in the intelligence community the

2753  
02:25:01,320 --> 02:24:58,560  
better it's going to be if you have a

2754  
02:25:03,450 --> 02:25:01,330  
thousand people reporting back to us on

2755  
02:25:06,630 --> 02:25:03,460  
what they're doing what they're seeing

2756  
02:25:08,730 --> 02:25:06,640  
and what's occurring in their area then

2757  
02:25:10,110 --> 02:25:08,740  
that's that's better for the United

2758  
02:25:12,000 --> 02:25:10,120  
States that's better for national

2759  
02:25:15,630 --> 02:25:12,010  
security because we can keep track then

2760  
02:25:18,179 --> 02:25:15,640  
of what's occurring now you know ninety

2761  
02:25:20,310 --> 02:25:18,189  
percent of everything that Bill's

2762  
02:25:24,540 --> 02:25:20,320  
reporting as far as reports is that a

2763  
02:25:27,120 --> 02:25:24,550

pro or or newfound was was receiving was

2764

02:25:29,550 --> 02:25:27,130

probably fully explainable because

2765

02:25:32,940 --> 02:25:29,560

remember in that time period we didn't

2766

02:25:36,630 --> 02:25:32,950

have Project Blue Book anymore so we had

2767

02:25:41,910 --> 02:25:36,640

we still were interested in and reports

2768

02:25:44,130 --> 02:25:41,920

and of sightings of of object and and

2769

02:25:47,100 --> 02:25:44,140

some of them could be Soviet or could be

2770

02:25:50,070 --> 02:25:47,110

hostile so that's why we were doing it

2771

02:25:51,600 --> 02:25:50,080

as part of a big plan it was just not it

2772

02:25:53,219 --> 02:25:51,610

was all over the United States act all

2773

02:25:57,330 --> 02:25:53,229

over the world we were doing this trying

2774

02:26:01,410 --> 02:25:57,340

to keep a track of what was occurring

2775

02:26:05,160 --> 02:26:01,420

that we the Air Force didn't know were

2776

02:26:06,960 --> 02:26:05,170

you there when he did the you know did

2777

02:26:12,630 --> 02:26:06,970

the speech where he came clean and ran

2778

02:26:14,640 --> 02:26:12,640

out the back door in Las Vegas 1991 no I

2779

02:26:21,920 --> 02:26:14,650

wasn't there you were better but but

2780

02:26:24,270 --> 02:26:21,930

Bill told me Bill I met bill in in

2781

02:26:26,820 --> 02:26:24,280

Laughlin before this because it was in

2782

02:26:29,429 --> 02:26:26,830

Vegas but I had we we met in Laughlin

2783

02:26:35,420 --> 02:26:29,439

and Bill told me what he was going to do

2784

02:26:38,850 --> 02:26:35,430

and I we dropped him in probably 88 or

2785

02:26:40,620 --> 02:26:38,860

87 or I'm not sure we dropped you we

2786

02:26:42,240 --> 02:26:40,630

just told him no more I'm not gonna pay

2787

02:26:45,330 --> 02:26:42,250

you for travel or pay you for anything

2788

02:26:47,429 --> 02:26:45,340

so it's over with and he said okay an

2789

02:26:49,500 --> 02:26:47,439

exploding over stanzas and then he he

2790

02:26:52,020 --> 02:26:49,510

then I I had contact with him

2791

02:26:55,170 --> 02:26:52,030

occasionally here and there and and and

2792

02:26:58,649 --> 02:26:55,180

we met in Laughlin I think it was two or

2793

02:26:59,939 --> 02:26:58,659

three days before that the Vegas speech

2794

02:27:06,320 --> 02:26:59,949

and he told me exactly what he's gonna

2795

02:27:12,570 --> 02:27:06,330

do and he said and he was he was quite

2796

02:27:14,519 --> 02:27:12,580

irritating to me of because he said I'm

2797

02:27:18,689 --> 02:27:14,529

gonna do this and nobody's gonna change

2798

02:27:22,019 --> 02:27:18,699

my mind and he gave me a draft of his

2799

02:27:23,219 --> 02:27:22,029

speech and I looked at it and I said you

2800

02:27:25,109 --> 02:27:23,229

know there's a lot of things in here

2801

02:27:26,790 --> 02:27:25,119

bill I wouldn't suggest you he said I

2802

02:27:29,160 --> 02:27:26,800

don't care what you say I'm gonna do it

2803

02:27:32,010 --> 02:27:29,170

I said fine bill you know let him stop

2804

02:27:35,189 --> 02:27:32,020

you you want to do it do it and you did

2805

02:27:42,929 --> 02:27:35,199

how much did you income how much did you

2806

02:27:48,389 --> 02:27:42,939

pay bill more we paid him for travel we

2807

02:27:52,500 --> 02:27:48,399

paid him for mostly well pay for just

2808

02:27:55,439 --> 02:27:52,510

travel or expenses but we didn't

2809

02:28:03,149 --> 02:27:55,449

actually pay him a salary yes really

2810

02:28:06,990 --> 02:28:03,159

good travel cash pardon - yeah yeah yeah

2811

02:28:10,010 --> 02:28:07,000

- always gonna sign for it okay as a

2812

02:28:14,790 --> 02:28:10,020

form and you signed for it and then we

2813

02:28:16,920 --> 02:28:14,800

he signs the IRS form - so you know he

2814

02:28:19,620 --> 02:28:16,930

was - forms he had to sign but it was

2815

02:28:24,420 --> 02:28:19,630

never a lot of money I mean I don't

2816

02:28:28,070 --> 02:28:24,430

think I ever ever paid more than \$45 \$50

2817

02:28:31,410 --> 02:28:28,080

or something like that \$30 so why do it

2818

02:28:34,590 --> 02:28:31,420

I mean for Bill why do it I mean I I

2819

02:28:36,719 --> 02:28:34,600

don't I don't know I you know and today

2820

02:28:38,490 --> 02:28:36,729

he's a he's a janitor for junior high

2821

02:28:41,010 --> 02:28:38,500

school in Pennsylvania living in a

2822

02:28:45,269 --> 02:28:41,020

trailer you know why I mean why why go

2823

02:28:47,460 --> 02:28:45,279

down that road how many others and I'm

2824

02:28:49,200 --> 02:28:47,470

gonna apologize to the network and all

2825

02:28:51,000 --> 02:28:49,210

of our sponsors I've blown through all

2826

02:28:53,639 --> 02:28:51,010

of the commercials but and I've never

2827

02:28:56,429 --> 02:28:53,649

done this before I'll pay the price for

2828

02:28:58,979 --> 02:28:56,439

this in the future okay so that those

2829

02:29:02,670 --> 02:28:58,989

phone calls are coming in tomorrow how

2830

02:29:07,200 --> 02:29:02,680

many other asses did you have in in

2831

02:29:11,309 --> 02:29:07,210

ethology there was Bill Moore how many

2832

02:29:12,510 --> 02:29:11,319

others personally me personally oh there

2833

02:29:14,580 --> 02:29:12,520

I had

2834

02:29:16,889 --> 02:29:14,590

okay let's go here well let's do you

2835

02:29:25,170 --> 02:29:16,899

personally first because that you would

2836

02:29:29,250 --> 02:29:25,180

know that directly how many I had I had

2837

02:29:33,469 --> 02:29:29,260

three do I and this was just in New

2838

02:29:35,429 --> 02:29:33,479

Mexico area do I know those three

2839

02:29:37,920 --> 02:29:35,439

bill more being one of them

2840

02:29:40,319 --> 02:29:37,930

no what I'm sorry I'm sorry I'm sorry uh

2841

02:29:42,870 --> 02:29:40,329

for bill would be one and then there'd

2842

02:29:47,639 --> 02:29:42,880

be three others um one of them is dead

2843

02:29:51,569 --> 02:29:47,649

one of them died many many years ago and

2844

02:29:53,189 --> 02:29:51,579

the other two are still I don't know

2845

02:29:55,830 --> 02:29:53,199

that they're involved in the UFO

2846

02:29:59,429 --> 02:29:55,840

community one was a pro and and one was

2847

02:30:01,590 --> 02:29:59,439

new fun right in in the southwest area

2848

02:30:03,240 --> 02:30:01,600

and I'm not gonna disclose their names

2849

02:30:06,179 --> 02:30:03,250

nothing you don't have to you don't have

2850

02:30:09,210 --> 02:30:06,189

to okay if I don't know them and it's a

2851  
02:30:12,809 --> 02:30:09,220  
pro and it's MUFON and and they're older

2852  
02:30:15,960 --> 02:30:12,819  
now and and not involved okay now what

2853  
02:30:19,109 --> 02:30:15,970  
about the Air Force in general did they

2854  
02:30:22,500 --> 02:30:19,119  
have if you had yours certainly there

2855  
02:30:24,859 --> 02:30:22,510  
were others under the control of the Air

2856  
02:30:28,620 --> 02:30:24,869  
Force can you put a number on that well

2857  
02:30:31,229 --> 02:30:28,630  
you figured there was 122 Air Force OSI

2858  
02:30:34,019 --> 02:30:31,239  
agents that weren't involved in this

2859  
02:30:35,660 --> 02:30:34,029  
program there were 120 to that but it

2860  
02:30:41,219 --> 02:30:35,670  
had been briefed and that's worldwide

2861  
02:30:45,510 --> 02:30:41,229  
that I knew of in 19 well I knew of his

2862  
02:30:48,620 --> 02:30:45,520  
latest 88 and out of those 122 every one

2863  
02:30:51,660 --> 02:30:48,630

of them was required to have assets and

2864

02:30:54,090 --> 02:30:51,670

up to three or four so you do the math

2865

02:30:57,330 --> 02:30:54,100

there were quite a few I don't know

2866

02:31:00,689 --> 02:30:57,340

names I don't know numbers exactly now

2867

02:31:06,870 --> 02:31:00,699

after all the years but I know that I

2868

02:31:10,200 --> 02:31:06,880

know one particular asset who it was

2869

02:31:14,160 --> 02:31:10,210

probably one of the better ones was one

2870

02:31:16,710 --> 02:31:14,170

of the senior officials and April I mean

2871

02:31:20,279 --> 02:31:16,720

that new phone I think he was an a pro

2872

02:31:23,639 --> 02:31:20,289

and MUFON but he was one of the he was

2873

02:31:25,780 --> 02:31:23,649

one of the senior people and and and and

2874

02:31:30,640 --> 02:31:25,790

I knew

2875

02:31:34,300 --> 02:31:30,650

that was handling him always bragged

2876  
02:31:35,950 --> 02:31:34,310  
about how he recruited this guy and you

2877  
02:31:38,410 --> 02:31:35,960  
know he was one of the senior directors

2878  
02:31:40,930 --> 02:31:38,420  
and and he was getting all sorts of

2879  
02:31:44,110 --> 02:31:40,940  
information from him so I knew there was

2880  
02:31:47,170 --> 02:31:44,120  
some at least one senior official on our

2881  
02:31:50,650 --> 02:31:47,180  
side and and I understand the collecting

2882  
02:31:53,710 --> 02:31:50,660  
of of information from inside of these

2883  
02:31:57,480 --> 02:31:53,720  
organizations going out but what about

2884  
02:32:00,910 --> 02:31:57,490  
the the disinformation going back into

2885  
02:32:06,240 --> 02:32:00,920  
these organizations be it rumor be it

2886  
02:32:12,280 --> 02:32:06,250  
photographs documents or just stories

2887  
02:32:14,380 --> 02:32:12,290  
did that occur no we were specifically

2888  
02:32:17,770 --> 02:32:14,390

you know that's right that's some pretty

2889

02:32:22,840 --> 02:32:17,780

strong no coming out of you yeah

2890

02:32:25,720 --> 02:32:22,850

absolutely not we were not allowed we

2891

02:32:28,511 --> 02:32:25,730

were specifically forbidden to do that

2892

02:32:33,810 --> 02:32:28,521

unless there was some type of operation

2893

02:32:38,830 --> 02:32:33,820

that specifically targeted a particular

2894

02:32:42,220 --> 02:32:38,840

incident such as if give me I'll give

2895

02:32:44,230 --> 02:32:42,230

you an example if John Smith is driving

2896

02:32:47,080 --> 02:32:44,240

down a road and the UFO lands next to

2897

02:32:49,570 --> 02:32:47,090

him and shuts his vehicle off and and

2898

02:32:54,040 --> 02:32:49,580

the only person that has gained any

2899

02:32:56,520 --> 02:32:54,050

knowledge about this UFO was the field

2900

02:33:00,100 --> 02:32:56,530

investigator for a MUFON or a parole and

2901  
02:33:02,680 --> 02:33:00,110  
so they do a report and they don't send

2902  
02:33:06,330 --> 02:33:02,690  
it to anybody but they keep it in but

2903  
02:33:09,790 --> 02:33:06,340  
our asset within that a pro or new find

2904  
02:33:14,530 --> 02:33:09,800  
gives it to us now we're going to start

2905  
02:33:16,980 --> 02:33:14,540  
an investigation and now maybe we would

2906  
02:33:20,290 --> 02:33:16,990  
try some kind of counterintelligence

2907  
02:33:23,440 --> 02:33:20,300  
operation against the person not-not-not

2908  
02:33:26,700 --> 02:33:23,450  
the field investigator not the group but

2909  
02:33:29,050 --> 02:33:26,710  
but the person that had the encounter

2910  
02:33:30,490 --> 02:33:29,060  
that's the only time you would be

2911  
02:33:35,950 --> 02:33:30,500  
allowed to do something like that

2912  
02:33:38,890 --> 02:33:35,960  
does does the Air Force OSI do they have

2913  
02:33:43,211 --> 02:33:38,900

assets right now inside of MUFON

2914

02:33:47,171 --> 02:33:43,221

I I left an 88 I have no idea

2915

02:33:50,530 --> 02:33:47,181

oh okay you can imagine that they do do

2916

02:33:55,270 --> 02:33:50,540

you now do you still communicate at all

2917

02:33:58,660 --> 02:33:55,280

with anybody in the Air Force OSI we

2918

02:34:01,511 --> 02:33:58,670

have a group of retired Association of

2919

02:34:03,450 --> 02:34:01,521

Retired intelligence officers and within

2920

02:34:07,751 --> 02:34:03,460

that group there's a there's another

2921

02:34:10,841 --> 02:34:07,761

smaller group that all of us had been

2922

02:34:13,180 --> 02:34:10,851

involved in that program and there

2923

02:34:15,280 --> 02:34:13,190

wasn't just OSI it was something some

2924

02:34:19,350 --> 02:34:15,290

guys have been FBI they've been briefed

2925

02:34:23,740 --> 02:34:19,360

into a dia and we have a few CIA

2926

02:34:25,421 --> 02:34:23,750

officers and we meet annually or

2927

02:34:31,001 --> 02:34:25,431

sometimes semi-annually and there's

2928

02:34:33,910 --> 02:34:31,011

there's about 52 left there's a lot more

2929

02:34:37,180 --> 02:34:33,920

years ago but they die off and and we

2930

02:34:39,160 --> 02:34:37,190

still meet and we sit and talk and none

2931

02:34:41,970 --> 02:34:39,170

of us are involved none of us have

2932

02:34:46,930 --> 02:34:41,980

security clearances anymore none of us

2933

02:34:50,470 --> 02:34:46,940

have access to anything but others tell

2934

02:34:53,621 --> 02:34:50,480

us things and we have ways of obtaining

2935

02:34:56,680 --> 02:34:53,631

information and we need and we talk

2936

02:35:01,140 --> 02:34:56,690

about it and I know that there's

2937

02:35:04,001 --> 02:35:01,150

probably a good intelligence network

2938

02:35:07,600 --> 02:35:04,011

still alive just like the way we had it

2939

02:35:10,001 --> 02:35:07,610

and maybe even better than we had it did

2940

02:35:14,140 --> 02:35:10,011

you I think you've talked about this in

2941

02:35:17,671 --> 02:35:14,150

the past but did you did you operate

2942

02:35:26,950 --> 02:35:17,681

undercover did you go to these meetings

2943

02:35:29,801 --> 02:35:26,960

as a civilian I would go to I have yes I

2944

02:35:34,030 --> 02:35:29,811

have I have I've gone through some UFO

2945

02:35:40,060 --> 02:35:34,040

conventions back in the 80s not as as

2946

02:35:44,520 --> 02:35:40,070

myself yes I am and as the Air Force man

2947

02:35:50,801 --> 02:35:44,530

do you feel strange admitting that today

2948

02:35:52,680 --> 02:35:50,811

does it feel a little dirty if I'm I'm

2949

02:35:55,051 --> 02:35:52,690

mister

2950

02:35:57,900 --> 02:35:55,061

do I feel strange air force that mean

2951  
02:35:59,820 --> 02:35:57,910  
what we I mean you know it's clandestine

2952  
02:36:02,161 --> 02:35:59,830  
it's inside of the United States you're

2953  
02:36:05,520 --> 02:36:02,171  
met you know you're you're in the Air

2954  
02:36:09,421 --> 02:36:05,530  
Force and then going to a UFO convention

2955  
02:36:12,720 --> 02:36:09,431  
or conference or at dresses a civilian

2956  
02:36:15,211 --> 02:36:12,730  
and and going in and doing that on US

2957  
02:36:20,371 --> 02:36:15,221  
soil you know we're not enemy combatants

2958  
02:36:22,950 --> 02:36:20,381  
here we're American citizens well well

2959  
02:36:26,270 --> 02:36:22,960  
how I'm doing all I did was sit and

2960  
02:36:30,240 --> 02:36:26,280  
listen I did I didn't do anything

2961  
02:36:33,480 --> 02:36:30,250  
clandestine or undercover I mean I sat

2962  
02:36:35,700 --> 02:36:33,490  
there and listen to the speakers and and

2963  
02:36:38,520 --> 02:36:35,710

and maybe mingled with some people and

2964

02:36:46,680 --> 02:36:38,530

listened to some some people talk or

2965

02:36:49,200 --> 02:36:46,690

something like that but and and you're

2966

02:36:51,871 --> 02:36:49,210

talking about dresses and Savina

2967

02:36:53,730 --> 02:36:51,881

undercover I were civilian clothes the

2968

02:36:56,280 --> 02:36:53,740

entire time I wasn't homicide

2969

02:36:57,150 --> 02:36:56,290

I mean you we didn't wear uniforms what

2970

02:36:58,621 --> 02:36:57,160

that's what I'm saying

2971

02:37:00,240 --> 02:36:58,631

well that's Richard that's what I'm

2972

02:37:03,091 --> 02:37:00,250

saying you didn't tell anybody that you

2973

02:37:05,791 --> 02:37:03,101

were in the Air Force and that you

2974

02:37:07,081 --> 02:37:05,801

worked for the OSI he didn't you know

2975

02:37:10,081 --> 02:37:07,091

you didn't disclose that at those

2976

02:37:13,110 --> 02:37:10,091

meetings either yeah now now what about

2977

02:37:15,360 --> 02:37:13,120

I did no no no I did I have

2978

02:37:17,310 --> 02:37:15,370

I had to disclose it to my supervisor in

2979

02:37:19,740 --> 02:37:17,320

fact I was directed to go no not your

2980

02:37:22,860 --> 02:37:19,750

supervisor I'm talking about the people

2981

02:37:25,530 --> 02:37:22,870

the civilians at the conferences they

2982

02:37:29,480 --> 02:37:25,540

didn't oh yeah yeah no no they didn't

2983

02:37:35,581 --> 02:37:29,490

right right now what about those other

2984

02:37:37,230 --> 02:37:35,591

120 122 that were in this program with

2985

02:37:39,450 --> 02:37:37,240

you in the Air Force that was around the

2986

02:37:41,490 --> 02:37:39,460

world but certainly a chunk of them were

2987

02:37:43,171 --> 02:37:41,500

inside of the United States they were

2988

02:37:47,190 --> 02:37:43,181

doing the exact same thing weren't they

2989

02:37:51,501 --> 02:37:47,200

yes that is a massive infiltration

2990

02:37:54,631 --> 02:37:51,511

massive I don't know who to trust right

2991

02:37:58,081 --> 02:37:54,641

well you know what my role is just it

2992

02:38:01,161 --> 02:37:58,091

wasn't just oh I Sai officer Navy

2993

02:38:05,940 --> 02:38:01,171

intelligence had their own right right

2994

02:38:10,801 --> 02:38:05,950

yeah I had a FBI hata really

2995

02:38:13,230 --> 02:38:10,811

offensive network and and I don't know

2996

02:38:15,870 --> 02:38:13,240

about the army I know I know OSI and

2997

02:38:20,631 --> 02:38:15,880

Navy I don't know about them I can't

2998

02:38:24,120 --> 02:38:20,641

speak for the army and it's gotta be

2999

02:38:26,131 --> 02:38:24,130

well see you know as you know I speak at

3000

02:38:29,341 --> 02:38:26,141

these conferences some of them are

3001

02:38:32,460 --> 02:38:29,351

really really large you can't you can't

3002

02:38:37,190 --> 02:38:32,470

know everybody that is attending but

3003

02:38:40,410 --> 02:38:37,200

I've often suspected that there must be

3004

02:38:42,631 --> 02:38:40,420

some of them out there you don't know if

3005

02:38:44,310 --> 02:38:42,641

they could be women or men or young or

3006

02:38:46,530 --> 02:38:44,320

you just don't know that's the first

3007

02:38:48,150 --> 02:38:46,540

thing but the second thing is these

3008

02:38:52,370 --> 02:38:48,160

presenters and these people that are

3009

02:38:55,440 --> 02:38:52,380

around me that we are friends and and

3010

02:38:59,341 --> 02:38:55,450

compatriots right but are you saying

3011

02:39:06,990 --> 02:38:59,351

that some of them may be assets because

3012

02:39:11,930 --> 02:39:07,000

that's what you did I was yes I would

3013

02:39:15,210 --> 02:39:11,940

say that every UFO group is has probably

3014

02:39:18,290 --> 02:39:15,220

assets belonging to some kind of

3015

02:39:23,940 --> 02:39:18,300

intelligence agency whether it would be

3016

02:39:26,220 --> 02:39:23,950

OSI FBI or whoever and and they're

3017

02:39:29,160 --> 02:39:26,230

reporting back what the group is doing

3018

02:39:33,600 --> 02:39:29,170

yes I'll don't know that for a fact I've

3019

02:39:36,150 --> 02:39:33,610

been out 30-some years so I can't say

3020

02:39:38,280 --> 02:39:36,160

for sure but I would I would guess it

3021

02:39:43,910 --> 02:39:38,290

probably is still happening

3022

02:39:48,570 --> 02:39:43,920

is there somebody today on the circuit

3023

02:39:57,841 --> 02:39:48,580

that you knew from back then that was an

3024

02:40:00,180 --> 02:39:57,851

asset oh yes people really that i l

3025

02:40:03,450 --> 02:40:00,190

don't need I don't I don't I need to

3026

02:40:05,610 --> 02:40:03,460

sleep tonight so I don't need names but

3027

02:40:09,150 --> 02:40:05,620

no I'm not gonna tell you but there are

3028

02:40:11,610 --> 02:40:09,160

two people one one more prominent than

3029

02:40:13,921 --> 02:40:11,620

the other of there one is probably I

3030

02:40:16,530 --> 02:40:13,931

don't I don't have them to contract

3031

02:40:19,290 --> 02:40:16,540

other one but the one is you hear about

3032

02:40:22,649 --> 02:40:19,300

him within the UFO community

3033

02:40:24,330 --> 02:40:22,659

and then is involved it was was an asset

3034

02:40:27,719 --> 02:40:24,340

and probably Scylla I don't know if he

3035

02:40:31,649 --> 02:40:27,729

still is or not and the other person I I

3036

02:40:34,710 --> 02:40:31,659

don't know but they were and and I I

3037

02:40:39,779 --> 02:40:34,720

would imagine that there still are I can

3038

02:40:42,929 --> 02:40:39,789

in fact I well the last UFO convention I

3039

02:40:47,040 --> 02:40:42,939

was at 2010 the last one window was that

3040

02:40:50,189 --> 02:40:47,050

I pointed out to window and some others

3041

02:40:52,529 --> 02:40:50,199

in this group right of who I knew in the

3042

02:40:54,809 --> 02:40:52,539

audience that were either CIA or Air

3043

02:40:56,639 --> 02:40:54,819

Force I pointed him out right there one

3044

02:40:58,679 --> 02:40:56,649

two three and there was something like

3045

02:41:02,599 --> 02:40:58,689

six of them they were scattered around

3046

02:41:07,830 --> 02:41:02,609

the room and I remember when George

3047

02:41:10,370 --> 02:41:07,840

Knapp did his Skywalker Ranch a

3048

02:41:13,340 --> 02:41:10,380

presentation at UFO convention in

3049

02:41:15,899 --> 02:41:13,350

Laughlin and I don't remember what years

3050

02:41:21,769 --> 02:41:15,909

mm whatever five or six or whatever it

3051  
02:41:26,729 --> 02:41:21,779  
was I was there and there were 20 20

3052  
02:41:29,729 --> 02:41:26,739  
that their intelligence personnel in

3053  
02:41:40,170 --> 02:41:29,739  
that room 20 and I knew every single one

3054  
02:41:43,500 --> 02:41:40,180  
of them the the the the I just the

3055  
02:41:46,859 --> 02:41:43,510  
community the UFO community is so

3056  
02:41:48,300 --> 02:41:46,869  
freaked out about this not for about

3057  
02:41:51,359 --> 02:41:48,310  
what you're saying I'm saying that this

3058  
02:41:53,309 --> 02:41:51,369  
could be occurring and you know that

3059  
02:41:55,109 --> 02:41:53,319  
this is something that you can almost

3060  
02:41:57,750 --> 02:41:55,119  
touch and feel when you go to these

3061  
02:41:59,639 --> 02:41:57,760  
conferences everybody is aware they're

3062  
02:42:01,290 --> 02:41:59,649  
looking for the feds right they're

3063  
02:42:04,649 --> 02:42:01,300

looking for the event they're looking

3064

02:42:08,010 --> 02:42:04,659

they because trust in this community is

3065

02:42:10,559 --> 02:42:08,020

is paramount Richard and you know this

3066

02:42:13,670 --> 02:42:10,569

you've done this for years trust is

3067

02:42:18,029 --> 02:42:13,680

there and everybody is suspicious and

3068

02:42:21,450 --> 02:42:18,039

and now you are saying that yes this has

3069

02:42:25,429 --> 02:42:21,460

been going on the amount of numbers

3070

02:42:27,870 --> 02:42:25,439

which you just told me if every 122

3071

02:42:33,180 --> 02:42:27,880

agents with four assets

3072

02:42:36,060 --> 02:42:33,190

each we're looking at 500 500

3073

02:42:39,841 --> 02:42:36,070

five that that is a big chunk of people

3074

02:42:42,180 --> 02:42:39,851

that's a that's a large number so when

3075

02:42:44,150 --> 02:42:42,190

you go to these conferences you've you

3076

02:42:46,470 --> 02:42:44,160

don't know who to trust

3077

02:42:49,051 --> 02:42:46,480

well that was back in the eighties I

3078

02:42:51,810 --> 02:42:49,061

can't speak for what how many there are

3079

02:42:54,121 --> 02:42:51,820

now but I would guess I mean just just

3080

02:42:55,680 --> 02:42:54,131

common sense tells you that the

3081

02:42:58,470 --> 02:42:55,690

government's gonna be keeping track of

3082

02:43:00,331 --> 02:42:58,480

it I mean and they're not violating any

3083

02:43:02,551 --> 02:43:00,341

laws they're just they're listening what

3084

02:43:05,990 --> 02:43:02,561

you're saying what what the speakers are

3085

02:43:09,450 --> 02:43:06,000

saying they're not they're not trying to

3086

02:43:11,341 --> 02:43:09,460

convince anybody of anything and we

3087

02:43:13,530 --> 02:43:11,351

never did we went to the conventions and

3088

02:43:16,261 --> 02:43:13,540

we were there to listen and listen to

3089

02:43:17,220 --> 02:43:16,271

what their speakers were saying and you

3090

02:43:19,831 --> 02:43:17,230

know some of them we found very

3091

02:43:21,900 --> 02:43:19,841

interesting and and then we report back

3092

02:43:26,131 --> 02:43:21,910

do a report back they hate we went to

3093

02:43:29,341 --> 02:43:26,141

this UFO convention and and and we and

3094

02:43:31,381 --> 02:43:29,351

so many this speakers spoke about this

3095

02:43:33,780 --> 02:43:31,391

this guy lectured about this so on so

3096

02:43:37,110 --> 02:43:33,790

it's also it's also and and that's it

3097

02:43:40,591 --> 02:43:37,120

that's it but we had we didn't you know

3098

02:43:42,211 --> 02:43:40,601

tap any rooms or wiretap we would be

3099

02:43:44,761 --> 02:43:42,221

prohibited from doing anything like that

3100

02:43:47,610 --> 02:43:44,771

we never did anything illegal we did we

3101

02:43:51,301 --> 02:43:47,620

just had their listened yes Ill think

3102

02:43:58,470 --> 02:43:51,311

that I think the UFO community they

3103

02:43:59,430 --> 02:43:58,480

don't have anything to hide and they

3104

02:44:02,881 --> 02:43:59,440

wouldn't have anything to lose by

3105

02:44:06,301 --> 02:44:02,891

sitting in a room with with fifty

3106

02:44:10,230 --> 02:44:06,311

intelligence officers and lecturing to a

3107

02:44:11,070 --> 02:44:10,240

crowd of 5,000 with 50 in the room what

3108

02:44:13,860 --> 02:44:11,080

difference would it make

3109

02:44:16,051 --> 02:44:13,870

well but but that's that's the

3110

02:44:18,060 --> 02:44:16,061

interesting part for me when you're

3111

02:44:20,100 --> 02:44:18,070

suggesting that you know the

3112

02:44:21,180 --> 02:44:20,110

infiltration is there the assets are

3113

02:44:24,600 --> 02:44:21,190

there they're inside of the community

3114

02:44:28,261 --> 02:44:24,610

reporting back to you and the other

3115

02:44:30,570 --> 02:44:28,271

agents these are these are agents with

3116

02:44:33,261 --> 02:44:30,580

the career they're getting paid and they

3117

02:44:36,921 --> 02:44:33,271

have a job to do and these assets after

3118

02:44:40,110 --> 02:44:36,931

hanging out at an after party or this or

3119

02:44:43,140 --> 02:44:40,120

picking up the phone and calling their

3120

02:44:44,911 --> 02:44:43,150

handler saying okay this happened at the

3121

02:44:45,960 --> 02:44:44,921

conference today so and so said this

3122

02:44:47,910 --> 02:44:45,970

somebody had this

3123

02:44:51,660 --> 02:44:47,920

so many of this photograph of the and if

3124

02:44:52,949 --> 02:44:51,670

that is going on that is nuts and that's

3125

02:44:57,500 --> 02:44:52,959

exactly what you're saying happened

3126

02:45:00,599 --> 02:44:57,510

right well I don't I can't say that I

3127

02:45:02,550 --> 02:45:00,609

can't say I can't speak for anybody but

3128

02:45:04,139 --> 02:45:02,560

myself I can't speak for any of these

3129

02:45:05,849 --> 02:45:04,149

other agents of what they were getting

3130

02:45:07,590 --> 02:45:05,859

or how much information they were

3131

02:45:12,540 --> 02:45:07,600

getting whether they were getting

3132

02:45:16,170 --> 02:45:12,550

documents or reports or photographs it

3133

02:45:18,660 --> 02:45:16,180

wasn't as as prevalent as you might make

3134

02:45:23,370 --> 02:45:18,670

it sound to be there there wasn't some

3135

02:45:26,699 --> 02:45:23,380

kind of a repository where were

3136

02:45:28,590 --> 02:45:26,709

thousands of pages of information coming

3137

02:45:30,830 --> 02:45:28,600

out of these UFOs groups were being

3138

02:45:36,599 --> 02:45:30,840

filed it wasn't like that

3139

02:45:41,010 --> 02:45:36,609

very very in fact bill Moore didn't give

3140

02:45:45,660 --> 02:45:41,020

a whole lot of information and or the

3141

02:45:47,279 --> 02:45:45,670

other assets I had some gave me stuff

3142

02:45:51,300 --> 02:45:47,289

that I was already printed in a

3143

02:45:54,239 --> 02:45:51,310

newspaper or a magazine or or I listened

3144

02:45:56,969 --> 02:45:54,249

to on a radio or was in a newspaper or a

3145

02:45:59,300 --> 02:45:56,979

television report so wasn't any kind of

3146

02:46:02,580 --> 02:45:59,310

Secrets that was occurring within the

3147

02:46:04,710 --> 02:46:02,590

UFO community was stuff that they call

3148

02:46:07,349 --> 02:46:04,720

would call me and say hey you know we

3149

02:46:09,689 --> 02:46:07,359

took four reports yesterday or last week

3150

02:46:13,139 --> 02:46:09,699

or last month or six months ago about

3151

02:46:15,269 --> 02:46:13,149

these sightings of the Curtain in Las

3152

02:46:19,109 --> 02:46:15,279

Cruces New Mexico or Silver City or

3153

02:46:20,849 --> 02:46:19,119

wherever I would say okay and and I

3154

02:46:23,040 --> 02:46:20,859

would our probably already know a lot of

3155

02:46:25,889 --> 02:46:23,050

it so I I can only speak for myself

3156

02:46:29,010 --> 02:46:25,899

about what I was getting from these

3157

02:46:32,099 --> 02:46:29,020

assets okay two quick questions and I'm

3158

02:46:34,410 --> 02:46:32,109

gonna thank you in advance for for this

3159

02:46:37,319 --> 02:46:34,420

surprise visit number one number two for

3160

02:46:40,019 --> 02:46:37,329

for allowing me to drill you these

3161

02:46:42,120 --> 02:46:40,029

questions for the last hour and a half I

3162

02:46:44,189 --> 02:46:42,130

didn't expect this and and again I

3163

02:46:47,819 --> 02:46:44,199

apologize to all of our sponsors on the

3164

02:46:51,420 --> 02:46:47,829

show and the network for neglecting my

3165

02:46:52,949 --> 02:46:51,430

commercial breaks hey you know what you

3166

02:46:56,179 --> 02:46:52,959

know what Richards some things have to

3167

02:46:59,670 --> 02:46:56,189

be you know it's it is what it is okay

3168

02:47:05,320 --> 02:46:59,680

first question the aviary

3169

02:47:09,070 --> 02:47:05,330

fictitious created it was created by

3170

02:47:12,220 --> 02:47:09,080

somebody else I in fact that the

3171

02:47:15,970 --> 02:47:12,230

absolute truth is that Avery arey was

3172

02:47:17,800 --> 02:47:15,980

was already being circulated and I

3173

02:47:21,250 --> 02:47:17,810

didn't even know I was involved in it

3174

02:47:23,980 --> 02:47:21,260

I honestly god I did not know I was

3175

02:47:27,310 --> 02:47:23,990

involved and I can't really put a finger

3176

02:47:30,160 --> 02:47:27,320

on who started that I thought it might

3177

02:47:33,610 --> 02:47:30,170

have been Robert Collins but he denies

3178

02:47:38,020 --> 02:47:33,620

it he says it was Jamie SH and era right

3179

02:47:40,570 --> 02:47:38,030

or for somebody care here but I don't

3180

02:47:44,610 --> 02:47:40,580

know I don't know who started it were

3181

02:47:48,370 --> 02:47:44,620

you involved that were involved names

3182

02:47:51,430 --> 02:47:48,380

were I mean some of them like doctor

3183

02:47:53,490 --> 02:47:51,440

help put off and doctor kick green who

3184

02:47:56,020 --> 02:47:53,500

were very good friends of mine today

3185

02:47:58,090 --> 02:47:56,030

they would call me and say what's this

3186

02:47:59,500 --> 02:47:58,100

Avery saying and I don't know what

3187

02:48:01,960 --> 02:47:59,510

you're talking about it I didn't I

3188

02:48:03,100 --> 02:48:01,970

didn't start it I don't know what so

3189

02:48:08,680 --> 02:48:03,110

somebody else started it

3190

02:48:12,330 --> 02:48:08,690

who was Falcon Falcon the real falcon

3191

02:48:18,340 --> 02:48:12,340

the real real Falcon was Richard Helms

3192

02:48:26,920 --> 02:48:18,350

really ok reaches helm was the real real

3193

02:48:32,020 --> 02:48:26,930

Falcon and to cover him I was was named

3194

02:48:34,570 --> 02:48:32,030

Falcon because Richard Helms was my very

3195

02:48:38,080 --> 02:48:34,580

very very dear friend he was a my father

3196

02:48:40,120 --> 02:48:38,090

was friends of my father's and then of

3197

02:48:42,310 --> 02:48:40,130

course I knew him from that but I became

3198

02:48:46,180 --> 02:48:42,320

friends with him right up until he

3199

02:48:51,580 --> 02:48:46,190

passed away and and and and Richard was

3200

02:48:54,700 --> 02:48:51,590

the he was the real falcon and that's

3201

02:48:57,011 --> 02:48:54,710

been that's not that's that news and

3202

02:48:59,680 --> 02:48:57,021

he's been out for some time it's it's

3203

02:49:03,400 --> 02:48:59,690

been out but I didn't I did not know

3204

02:49:04,840 --> 02:49:03,410

that you and him had that relationship

3205

02:49:09,040 --> 02:49:04,850

that I did know there are rumors going

3206

02:49:11,090 --> 02:49:09,050

on forever that dick Helms was was

3207

02:49:15,349 --> 02:49:11,100

indeed the real Falcon

3208

02:49:19,760 --> 02:49:15,359

yep now you should hear some of his

3209

02:49:23,269 --> 02:49:19,770

stories well I've said I saw his recent

3210

02:49:26,449 --> 02:49:23,279

interviews that he did the there's a

3211

02:49:28,189 --> 02:49:26,459

documentary out the surviving a head of

3212

02:49:30,380 --> 02:49:28,199

the CIA directors right they all get

3213

02:49:32,869 --> 02:49:30,390

together and talk about the bomb I don't

3214

02:49:38,119 --> 02:49:32,879

know if you've seen that but it's pretty

3215

02:49:40,519 --> 02:49:38,129

interesting okay you know again I want

3216

02:49:43,909 --> 02:49:40,529

to thank you I had one more question but

3217

02:49:49,029 --> 02:49:43,919

I I can't I've lost it it was in front

3218

02:49:54,920 --> 02:49:53,569

Richard I again thank you for calling in

3219

02:49:56,630 --> 02:49:54,930

what we should do

3220

02:50:02,479 --> 02:49:56,640

I mean I was completely unprepared for

3221

02:50:08,719 --> 02:50:02,489

this but if you'd like now I was calling

3222

02:50:12,829 --> 02:50:08,729

no no no I no no no no no I got a test I

3223

02:50:16,130 --> 02:50:12,839

got a text to look out for for numbers

3224

02:50:20,510 --> 02:50:16,140

your last four that's what I got I

3225

02:50:22,279 --> 02:50:20,520

didn't know I had I had no idea and I

3226

02:50:24,859 --> 02:50:22,289

was told to look out for this phone

3227

02:50:26,449 --> 02:50:24,869

number so no no no absolutely not

3228

02:50:28,819 --> 02:50:26,459

which you know what and that's the

3229

02:50:31,519 --> 02:50:28,829

beauty part of this especially when it's

3230

02:50:33,229 --> 02:50:31,529

live radio if I would have known I would

3231

02:50:36,469 --> 02:50:33,239

have said Richard Odie's calling in

3232

02:50:38,059 --> 02:50:36,479

tonight and I would absolutely not I was

3233

02:50:44,000 --> 02:50:38,069

told to look out for these last four

3234

02:50:47,569 --> 02:50:44,010

digits and there you go so and again

3235

02:50:51,319 --> 02:50:47,579

thank you and let's schedule something

3236

02:50:53,529 --> 02:50:51,329

in in the future what you mentioned that

3237

02:50:56,569 --> 02:50:53,539

you're working on the television show or

3238

02:50:58,460 --> 02:50:56,579

documentary what are you doing it's a

3239

02:51:03,019 --> 02:50:58,470

documentary there's a couple of them are

3240

02:51:06,769 --> 02:51:03,029

working on that being filmed in Nevada

3241

02:51:10,130 --> 02:51:06,779

in around area 51 any research going

3242

02:51:11,989 --> 02:51:10,140

around at Warm Springs there's some

3243

02:51:15,019 --> 02:51:11,999

things occurring out there that there

3244

02:51:18,829 --> 02:51:15,029

isn't really mysterious so what you're

3245

02:51:19,340 --> 02:51:18,839

doing yeah sure okay all right well good

3246

02:51:20,899 --> 02:51:19,350

luck with that

3247

02:51:23,989 --> 02:51:20,909

oh I know what my question was it was

3248

02:51:25,040 --> 02:51:23,999

about Bill Cooper it was Bill Cooper

3249

02:51:27,080 --> 02:51:25,050

he's somebody

3250

02:51:34,900 --> 02:51:27,090

I respect he's one of the reasons why I

3251  
02:51:37,309 --> 02:51:34,910  
do radio today but was he an asset no

3252  
02:51:40,280 --> 02:51:37,319  
what am i okay

3253  
02:51:41,870 --> 02:51:40,290  
oh not yours so you don't know no no I

3254  
02:51:44,030 --> 02:51:41,880  
don't know I don't know that it was I

3255  
02:51:46,400 --> 02:51:44,040  
don't know I have no idea what he was

3256  
02:51:49,550 --> 02:51:46,410  
were there okay

3257  
02:51:53,620 --> 02:51:49,560  
and was there any influence in the media

3258  
02:51:56,150 --> 02:51:53,630  
other show host or television through

3259  
02:52:01,250 --> 02:51:56,160  
through the air force of the Pentagon on

3260  
02:52:01,580 --> 02:52:01,260  
the UFO subject not that I was involved

3261  
02:52:06,620 --> 02:52:01,590  
with

3262  
02:52:09,380 --> 02:52:06,630  
I better not answer that what I know is

3263  
02:52:13,910 --> 02:52:09,390

I better not answer it so the answer is

3264

02:52:14,750 --> 02:52:13,920

yes Oh otherwise you would say no okay

3265

02:52:18,139 --> 02:52:14,760

fair enough

3266

02:52:19,480 --> 02:52:18,149

oh are you under any security agreements

3267

02:52:28,840 --> 02:52:19,490

right now with the Air Force

3268

02:52:39,950 --> 02:52:28,850

no no I minded mine ended in 20 2008

3269

02:52:43,700 --> 02:52:39,960

yeah 2008 2008 and 2008 and well so

3270

02:52:48,740 --> 02:52:43,710

you're retired are you are you receiving

3271

02:52:51,650 --> 02:52:48,750

a retirement pay I'm receiving a young

3272

02:52:54,020 --> 02:52:51,660

you're saving it's okay my dad my dad

3273

02:52:55,910 --> 02:52:54,030

retired after 33 years he's getting paid

3274

02:52:59,150 --> 02:52:55,920

I'm so that's why I'm asking

3275

02:53:04,040 --> 02:52:59,160

yeah are you yeah are yes absolutely

3276

02:53:06,530 --> 02:53:04,050

okay are you in jeopardy of though of

3277

02:53:08,679 --> 02:53:06,540

your retirement pay by speaking about

3278

02:53:13,730 --> 02:53:08,689

this kind of stuff on this show

3279

02:53:15,770 --> 02:53:13,740

no so you're free to talk no well there

3280

02:53:18,050 --> 02:53:15,780

are things that I won't talk about I

3281

02:53:20,090 --> 02:53:18,060

mean there are things that I did that

3282

02:53:21,380 --> 02:53:20,100

are still probably classified and I'm

3283

02:53:23,000 --> 02:53:21,390

not going to talk about it would you

3284

02:53:26,120 --> 02:53:23,010

talk the things that I know that are

3285

02:53:28,940 --> 02:53:26,130

secretive or top-secret or cold word or

3286

02:53:30,469 --> 02:53:28,950

things that are very sensitive I'm not

3287

02:53:34,580 --> 02:53:30,479

going to talk about it okay we're

3288

02:53:36,410 --> 02:53:34,590

talking the press I'm not afraid to talk

3289

02:53:37,910 --> 02:53:36,420

about it would you talk to me about it

3290

02:53:45,350 --> 02:53:37,920

in person or off of the

3291

02:53:48,740 --> 02:53:45,360

here about anything and supposed to say

3292

02:53:50,990 --> 02:53:48,750

yes it would depend on the question well

3293

02:53:53,330 --> 02:53:51,000

no one would be too did we depend on the

3294

02:53:56,480 --> 02:53:53,340

dinner and I don't play around when I

3295

02:53:58,580 --> 02:53:56,490

take somebody out to dinner I bet I can

3296

02:54:01,730 --> 02:53:58,590

promise that might be maybe that - yeah

3297

02:54:04,100 --> 02:54:01,740

I like seafood there you go Richard Doty

3298

02:54:06,740 --> 02:54:04,110

thank you for the surprise call and

3299

02:54:08,179 --> 02:54:06,750

let's do this again and we'll plan it

3300

02:54:13,570 --> 02:54:08,189

out and we'll actually have some

3301

02:54:18,770 --> 02:54:13,580

structure to it okay thank you Richard

3302

02:54:20,690 --> 02:54:18,780

you too you too well there you go yes I

3303

02:54:25,580 --> 02:54:20,700

was completely caught by surprise and

3304

02:54:29,270 --> 02:54:25,590

and I think that if anybody here at fade

3305

02:54:31,250 --> 02:54:29,280

to black knew about this in advance they

3306

02:54:34,910 --> 02:54:31,260

are enjoying themselves knowing that I

3307

02:54:36,350 --> 02:54:34,920

was caught completely by surprise with

3308

02:54:39,290 --> 02:54:36,360

that I was told to look out for these

3309

02:54:42,890 --> 02:54:39,300

last four numbers and I I

3310

02:54:45,830 --> 02:54:42,900

I took the call when it when it came in

3311

02:54:51,650 --> 02:54:45,840

I did not know so there you go Richard

3312

02:54:54,350 --> 02:54:51,660

Doty I I was unprepared I hope that for

3313

02:54:56,120 --> 02:54:54,360

everybody here in the fade to black

3314

02:54:59,300 --> 02:54:56,130

audience that happened to listen to this

3315

02:55:02,210 --> 02:54:59,310

live tonight that I asked the questions

3316

02:55:03,880 --> 02:55:02,220

that needed to be asked I've always

3317

02:55:09,410 --> 02:55:03,890

wanted to have the opportunity to

3318

02:55:11,660 --> 02:55:09,420

interview him and I I hope that I did I

3319

02:55:14,090 --> 02:55:11,670

hope that I asked the questions wow I'm

3320

02:55:16,630 --> 02:55:14,100

just blown away I'm blown away just like

3321

02:55:19,340 --> 02:55:16,640

everybody else is

3322

02:55:22,820 --> 02:55:19,350

Richard's history his appearance in

3323

02:55:25,760 --> 02:55:22,830

Mirage man I was uncomfortable with he

3324

02:55:28,070 --> 02:55:25,770

was in unacknowledged and I was a little

3325

02:55:33,380 --> 02:55:28,080

bit uncomfortable with that too as well

3326

02:55:36,080 --> 02:55:33,390

and the there's two parts to his past

3327

02:55:40,790 --> 02:55:36,090

there's the urban legend part that has

3328

02:55:43,040 --> 02:55:40,800

been out there where things get things

3329

02:55:44,920 --> 02:55:43,050

get spread around and then there's the

3330

02:55:50,090 --> 02:55:44,930

other part there's the official part

3331

02:55:51,140 --> 02:55:50,100

that he has always spoken on so what you

3332

02:55:53,180 --> 02:55:51,150

know it what

3333

02:55:58,520 --> 02:55:53,190

the real truth and is it somewhere down

3334

02:56:02,290 --> 02:55:58,530

the middle again Richard knows that it

3335

02:56:05,960 --> 02:56:02,300

was his job as he said tonight to be a

3336

02:56:10,580 --> 02:56:05,970

disinformation agent and that's what he

3337

02:56:14,650 --> 02:56:10,590

did for he was an agent for the OSI of

3338

02:56:18,530 --> 02:56:14,660

the air force and he worked under orders

3339

02:56:21,200 --> 02:56:18,540

okay that's that's it

3340

02:56:21,680 --> 02:56:21,210

is it an uncomfortable thing yes it is

3341

02:56:24,710 --> 02:56:21,690

for me

3342

02:56:28,880 --> 02:56:24,720

I am completely uncomfortable with it

3343

02:56:30,890 --> 02:56:28,890

completely completely and the other part

3344

02:56:34,640 --> 02:56:30,900

and this is what I stressed with him

3345

02:56:38,450 --> 02:56:34,650

tonight and I'm sure he's listening

3346

02:56:43,040 --> 02:56:38,460

right now which is this kind of stuff

3347

02:56:45,710 --> 02:56:43,050

going on inside of the United States on

3348

02:56:49,850 --> 02:56:45,720

American soil with American citizens is

3349

02:56:51,620 --> 02:56:49,860

a bit funky that's the part I'm just a

3350

02:56:54,051 --> 02:56:51,630

little bit uncomfortable with whether

3351

02:56:56,540 --> 02:56:54,061

they didn't spread disinfo okay well

3352

02:56:58,761 --> 02:56:56,550

that's that's his story and he is gonna

3353

02:57:01,370 --> 02:56:58,771

stick to it and as well he should but

3354

02:57:03,320 --> 02:57:01,380

the other part of it is we're not enemy

3355

02:57:07,341 --> 02:57:03,330

combatants whatever the Air Force wants

3356

02:57:11,270 --> 02:57:07,351

to do with this overseas with in a

3357

02:57:14,780 --> 02:57:11,280

foreign country or you know but here you

3358

02:57:18,700 --> 02:57:14,790

go off of the air force base off of the

3359

02:57:22,490 --> 02:57:18,710

air force base to a civilian gathering

3360

02:57:24,830 --> 02:57:22,500

that's that's that's a bit funky and to

3361

02:57:26,720 --> 02:57:24,840

to have assets reporting back to you

3362

02:57:29,210 --> 02:57:26,730

from inside of these organizations

3363

02:57:32,360 --> 02:57:29,220

that's a bit that's a bit funky to me

3364

02:57:34,940 --> 02:57:32,370

I'm a little bit uncomfortable with it

3365

02:57:37,011 --> 02:57:34,950

and I'm not sure what really is going on

3366

02:57:39,740 --> 02:57:37,021

and I don't know I don't know if we'll

3367

02:57:43,580 --> 02:57:39,750

ever know the truth one thing is for

3368

02:57:46,280 --> 02:57:43,590

sure me asking Richard Doty these

3369

02:57:48,740 --> 02:57:46,290

questions I can't go more direct to the

3370

02:57:51,950 --> 02:57:48,750

source than Richard Doty

3371

02:57:54,830 --> 02:57:51,960

and I will do my best and I think he

3372

02:57:55,850 --> 02:57:54,840

answered he answered everything I got to

3373

02:57:58,429 --> 02:57:55,860

give him credit for that

3374

02:58:01,579 --> 02:57:58,439

coming into here

3375

02:58:03,769 --> 02:58:01,589

he's uh he's strong Richard Doty is

3376

02:58:05,959 --> 02:58:03,779

strong all right that concludes another

3377

02:58:09,949 --> 02:58:05,969

week on fade to black

3378

02:58:12,709 --> 02:58:09,959

I I'm taking the weekend off with my

3379

02:58:16,849 --> 02:58:12,719

wife this weekend we are not working we

3380

02:58:18,519 --> 02:58:16,859

work for the last 3-4 weeks in a row so

3381

02:58:22,879 --> 02:58:18,529

there you go we're taking tomorrow off

3382

02:58:24,050 --> 02:58:22,889

thank you thank you Richard Doty and you

3383

02:58:25,999 --> 02:58:24,060

know what didn't have a chance to take

3384

02:58:28,819 --> 02:58:26,009

any phone calls tonight well and if I

3385

02:58:30,649 --> 02:58:28,829

did take a phone call thank you paid to

3386

02:58:32,449 --> 02:58:30,659

Black's executive producers Rita Kumari

3387

02:58:37,999 --> 02:58:32,459

on shows produced by Hill J palm and

3388

02:58:41,169 --> 02:58:38,009

Rene Dennis and Bob announcers our Steve

3389

02:58:43,459 --> 02:58:41,179

harder Jeanne patella Marty colbaugh

3390

02:58:45,679 --> 02:58:43,469

webmaster drew the geek music doug

3391

02:58:48,739 --> 02:58:45,689

aldrich intro space boys space boy music

3392

02:58:52,579 --> 02:58:48,749

calm beta-blockers produced by kjsurya

3393

02:58:55,639 --> 02:58:52,589

productions indication is kgr a the

3394

02:58:57,529 --> 02:58:55,649

planet spawn capstone a copyright of

3395

02:58:59,119 --> 02:58:57,539

2017 by paid to black in the game

3396

02:59:01,099 --> 02:58:59,129

changing out war cannot be rebroadcast

3397

02:59:02,719 --> 02:59:01,109

download a copy to use anywhere in the

3398

02:59:04,159 --> 02:59:02,729

known universe without written

3399

02:59:05,659 --> 02:59:04,169

permission from paid to black or the

3400

02:59:09,619 --> 02:59:05,669

game changer network i'm your host jimmy

